## Statistical Report

of the

# Revenue Commissioners 

## Year Ended 31st December, 1998

BAILE ÁTHA CLIATH
ARNA FHOILSIÚ AG OIFIG AGUS tSOLÁTHAIR
Le ceannach díreach ón
OIFIG DHÍOLTA FOILSEACHÁN RIALTAIS,
TEACH SUN ALLIANCE, SRÁID THEACH LAIGHEAN, BAILE ÁTHA CLIATH 2,
nó tríd an bpost ó
FOÍLSEACHÁIN RIALTAIS, AN RANNÓG POST-TRÁCHTA,
4-5 BÓTHAR FHEARCHAIR, BAILE ÁTHA CLIATH 2,
(Teil: 01-6476834/5/6/7; Fax: 01-4752760)
nó trí aon díoltóir leabhar.
DUBLIN
PUBLISHED BY THE STATIONERY OFFICE
To be purchased directly from the
GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS SALE OFFICE, SUN ALLIANCE HOUSE, MOLESWORTH STREET, DUBLIN 2,
or by mail order from
GOVERNMENT PUBLICATIONS, POSTAL TRADE SECTION,
4-5 HARCOURT ROAD, DUBLIN 2,
(Tel: 01-6476834/5/6/7; Fax: 01-4752760)
or through any bookseller.

## OFFICE OF THE REVENUE COMMISSIONERS STATISTICAL REPORT 1998

## Introduction

This Statistical Report contains detailed information (in the form of text, tables and notes) on all the taxes and duties for which the Office of the Revenue Commissioners is responsible. The summaries of legislation and the brief descriptions preceding certain statistical tables are presented to assist the reader and should not be taken as a precise interpretation of the law. For that purpose, reference should be made to the various Statutes and the cases relating thereto decided in the Courts.

The Report is set out under the following main headings:

| Total Revenue | Page 5 |
| :---: | :---: |
| Excise | 9 |
| Stamp Duties | 33 |
| Capital Acquisitions Tax | 37 |
| Residential Property Tax | 41 |
| Income Tax | 45 |
| Income Distribution Statistics | 65 |
| Corporation Tax | 91 |
| Corporation Tax Distribution Statistics | 93 |
| Capital Gains Tax | 99 |
| Value Added Tax | 103 |
| Sheriff and Solicitor Enforcement | 107 |

If readers have any comments on, or suggested improvements to the contents of this Statistical Report, it would be appreciated if they would do so to -

Logistics Branch,
Revenue Commissioners,
Wicklow House,
South Great George's St.,
FREEPOST
Dublin 2.
If you wish, you can access the Report on the Revenue Web Site @ www.revenue.ie

## Total Revenue

- Table TR1. Gross Receipts
- Table TR2. Net Receipts
- Table TR3. Net Receipts as a percentage of GDP
- Table TR4. Gross Receipts and Cost of Administration
- Table TR5. Cost of Administration (main elements)

The particulars of the Revenue Receipts in the year ended 31 December, 1998 are given in Table TR1.
Table TR2 contains net receipts of revenue for the year ended 31 December, 1998. Particulars are also given for the three preceding financial periods. Further details in regard to each separate duty are given in the relevant Tables.

The "Gross Receipts" of any duty or tax for any given financial year means the aggregate amount of duty or tax actually collected or brought into the Revenue accounts within that year, no matter for what year the duty or tax may have been assessed or charged. It thus includes arrears of previous years.

The "Net Receipt" means the "Gross Receipt" after deduction of drawbacks, repayments, etc., made within the same year. These drawbacks, repayments, etc., may similarly relate to duty or tax paid in previous years.

## Gross Receipts, Year 1998

Gross Receipts $£$

Balance on 1 January, 1998
Gross Receipts of Duties:-
Customs (including $£ 8,349,046$ Duty Deferred under EEC Regulation)
Excise
Capital Acquisitions Tax (including Estate etc.
Duties and Wealth Tax)
Capital Gains Ta
Stamp Duties
Residential Property Tax
Income Tax (including Income Levy)
Corporation Tax (including Corp. Profits Tax)
Value Added Tax (including $£ 28,797,030$ )
Duty Deferred
Agricultural Levies, etc. (including $£ 14,876$ Duty Deferred)
gross Receipts of Moneys received and collected on behalf of other Departments (including Fee Stamps, £1,377,452)

Receipts in Aid of Vote (Net)

$$
34,412,099
$$

167,064,854
3,269,209,987
117,075,215
195,383,152
564,144,188 1,938,860 6,295,691,989 5,644,336,509

Drawbacks, Repayments, Allowances, etc.

| Customs | $12,985,534$ |
| :--- | ---: |
| Excise | $444,423,656$ |
| Capital Acquisitions Tax (including Estate etc. | $5,363,139$ |
| Duties and Wealth Tax) |  |
| Capital Gains Tax | $2,301,257$ |
| Stamp Duties | $22,973,709$ |
| Residential Property Tax | 500,696 |
| Income Tax (including Income Levy) | $553,741,315$ |
| Corporation Tax (including Corp. Profits Tax) | $100,237,691$ |
| Value Added Tax | $1,374,547,149$ |
| Agricultural Levies, etc. | $\mathbf{3 , 9 3 6}$ |

159,660,000
2,822,112,000
110,126,000
193,145,000
540,369,000
1,438,000 5,736,617,000 2,064,933,000 4,269,789,000

Table TR2

Net Receipts

| Year | Customs | Excise | Capital Acquisitions Tax (a) | $\begin{gathered} \text { Capital Gains } \\ \text { Tax } \end{gathered}$ | Stamps | Residential Property Tax | Income Tax (b) | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Corporation } \\ & \text { Tax (c) } \end{aligned}$ | Value Added Tax | Agricultural Levies etc. | Total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1995 | 202,867,984 | 2,115,067,475 | 59,600,738 | 44,471,256 | 285,887,340 | 12,134,366 | 4,128,720,059 | 1,148,388,610 | 2,887,000,366 | 805,220 | 10,884,943,414 |
| 1996 | 156,765,134 | 2,304,260,727 | 81,576,180 | 83,735,258 | 332,364,351 | 14,339,285 | 4,579,358,194 | 1,428,215,760 | 3,110,561,296 | 371,065 | 12,091,547,250 |
| 1997 | 183,900,176 | 2,522,556,884 | 88,740,960 | 132,377,215 | 424,303,138 | 3,107,225 | 5,208,220,129 | 1,697,136,030 | 3,710,288,224 | 195,336 | 13,970,825,317 |
| 1998 | 154,079,320 | 2,824,786,331 | 111,712,076 | 193,081,896 | 541,170,479 | 1,438,164 | 5,741,950,674 | 2,058,912,141 | 4,269,789,360 | 593,226 | 15,897,513,667 |

a) Includes Wealth Tax, Estate etc., Duties
(b) Includes Income Levy
(c) Includes Corporation Profits Tax.


[^0]Table TR3
Net Receipts as a \% of GDP

| Gear | GDP | Net Receipts | Net Receipts as \% of GDP |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
|  | $38,616,000,000$ | $10,884,943,414$ |  |
| 1995 | $42,125,000,000$ | $12,091,547,250$ | $28.2 \%$ |
| 1996 | $48,241,000,000$ | $13,970,825,317$ | $28.7 \%$ |
| 1997 | $59,637,000,000$ | $15,897,513,667$ | $26.7 \%$ |
| 1998 |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |

## Table TR4

Gross Revenue Receipts and Cost of Administration

| Year | Gross Receipts | Cost of Administration | Cost as Percentage of <br> Gross Receipts |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $£ m$ | $£ m$ |  |
| 1995 | $12,263.4$ | 154.6 | $1.26 \%$ |
| 1996 | $13,606.8$ | 150.4 | $1.11 \%$ |
| 1997 | $15,676.9$ | 160.4 | $1.02 \%$ |
| 1998 | $17,966.8$ | 175.7 | $\mathbf{0 . 9 8 \%}$ |



Table TR5
Cost of Administration (main elements)

| Service | $\mathbf{£}^{\prime} \mathbf{0 0 0}$ |
| :--- | ---: |
|  |  |
| Salaries, Wages \& Allowances | 111,633 |
| Computer \& Office Equipment | 16,035 |
| Postal \& Telecommunications | 7,894 |
| Superannuation Costs | 15,670 |
| Services provided by the Office of Public Works | 10,882 |
| Miscellaneous | $\mathbf{1 3 , 5 4 0}$ |
| TOTAL | 175,654 |

## Excise

- Table EX1. Excise Duty, Net Receipts 1995-1998

Excise Duty on Beer:-

- Table EX2. Net Duty Paid Quantities and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98
- Table EX3. Incidence of Duty and VAT per Pint of Beer 1989-98


## Excise Duty on Spirits:-

- Table EX4. Non Dutiable use of Spirits 1989-98
- Table EX5. Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98
- Table EX6. Incidence of Duty and VAT per Glass of Spirits 1989-98

Excise Duty on Wine and Made Wine:-

- Table EX7. Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98

Excise Duty on Cider and Perry:-

- Table EX8. Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98

Excise Duty on Betting, Bookmaking Premises and Bookmakers' Licences

- Table EX9. Betting Duty, Bookmaking Premises Duty \& Bookmakers' Licence Duty 1994-98

Excise Duty and Vehicle Registration Tax (VRT) on Motor Vehicles and Motor Cycles

- Table EX10. Excise Duty on Motor Vehicles and Motor Cycles 1989-93
- Table EX11. Motor Vehicle Registration Tax (VRT) - Registrations \& Receipts 1993-98

Excise Duty on Mineral Hydrocarbon Light Oil:-

- Table EX12. Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98
- Table EX13. Incidence of Duty and VAT per litre of Leaded Petrol 1989-98
- Table EX14. Incidence of Duty and VAT per litre of Unleaded Petrol 1989-98

Excise Duty on Hydrocarbon Oils Other Sorts:-

- Table EX15. Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98
- Table EX16. Incidence of Duty and VAT per Litre of Auto Diesel 1989-98

Excise Duty on Gaseous Hydrocarbons in Liquid Form (LPG):-

- Table EX17. Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98

Excise Duty on Tobacco Products:-

- Table EX18. Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98
- Table EX19. Incidence of Duty and VAT per Packet of 20 Cigarettes


## Excise Licences:-

- Table EX20. Numbers and Net Receipts 1996-98

1. Customs Duties and Excise Duties, are, generally speaking, imposed in respect of transactions or events and not by reference to any period of time. The general statistics of these duties, for any year, thus relate, broadly, to the actual cash receipts, etc., of revenue within that year.
2. In Tables relating to Excise duties the quantities of commodities shown as retained for home use (i.e. net quantities on which duty was paid after allowing for quantities on which duty was repaid, e.g. as drawback) in the respective financial years may differ from the quantities actually consumed in these years, owing to clearances being delayed or advanced, as the case may be, e.g., in anticipation of Budget changes or because of international developments.

## EXCISE

Main Excise Duty Rates 1996-1998


## Excise Duty Net Receipts 1995-1998

Table EX1

| Head of Duty |  | 1995 | 1996 | 1999 | 1998 |
| :--- | :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Beer | Import | $32,765,487$ | $32,866,471$ | $34,541,148$ | $37,501,379$ |
|  | Home | $290,325,268$ | $308,112,213$ | $319,331,995$ | $328,134,022$ |
|  | Total | $323,090,755$ | $340,978,684$ | $353,873,143$ | $365,635,401$ |
| Cider and Perry | Import | $2,185,594$ | $2,723,848$ | $2,741,924$ | $2,236,061$ |
|  | Home | $10,801,738$ | $12,068,511$ | $13,331,041$ | $16,978,071$ |
|  | Total | $12,987,332$ | $14,792,359$ | $16,072,965$ | $19,214,132$ |
| Spirits | Import | $47,488,369$ | $51,225,947$ | $54,420,747$ | $57,822,495$ |
|  | Home | $78,625,499$ | $86,403,819$ | $89,674,199$ | $89,836,346$ |
|  | Total | $126,113,868$ | $137,629,766$ | $144,094,946$ | $147,658,841$ |
| Wine | Import | $47,437,543$ | $55,366,275$ | $63,737,220$ | $73,673,764$ |
| Made Wine * | Home \& Import | $1,933,807$ | $2,941,303$ | $1,627,998$ | $2,003,762$ |
|  | Total | $49,371,350$ | $58,307,578$ | $65,365,218$ | $75,677,526$ |
| Tobacco | Import | $51,054,236$ | $55,056,701$ | $67,458,002$ | $75,585,925$ |
|  | Home | $475,338,742$ | $478,023,341$ | $505,155,572$ | $540,757,466$ |
|  | Total | $526,392,978$ | $533,080,042$ | $572,613,574$ | $616,343,391$ |
| Hydrocarbon Light Oil | Import | $260,753,880$ | $279,206,975$ | $314,931,420$ | $344,477,179$ |
|  | Home | $132,453,278$ | $142,972,409$ | $159,176,498$ | $188,693,128$ |
|  | Total | $393,207,158$ | $422,179,384$ | $474,107,918$ | $533,170,307$ |
| Hydrocarbon Oils - Other Sorts | Import | $213,594,249$ | $251,552,469$ | $278,401,468$ | $309,027,461$ |
|  | Home | $112,014,691$ | $115,888,124$ | $138,864,843$ | $182,068,870$ |
|  | Total | $325,608,940$ | $367,440,593$ | $417,266,311$ | $491,096,331$ |
| LPG | Import | $4,044,483$ | $3,557,611$ | $3,093,081$ | $3,051,526$ |
|  | Home | $1,056,776$ | $1,313,587$ | 944,799 | $1,076,319$ |
|  | Total | $5,101,259$ | $4,871,198$ | $4,037,880$ | $4,127,845$ |
| Vehicle Registration Tax | Total | $288,827,023$ | $353,511,997$ | $395,846,421$ | $484,405,799$ |
| SUBTOTAL | Import | $659,323,140$ | $731,555,176$ | $819,325,010$ | $903,375,790$ |
|  | Home | $1,391,376,822$ | $1,501,235,304$ | $1,623,953,366$ | $1,833,953,783$ |
|  | Total | $2,050,699,962$ | $2,232,790,480$ | $2,443,278,376$ | $2,737,329,573$ |


| Excise Duty on Premises or Activities | 1995 | 1996 | 1997 | $\mathbf{1 9 9 8}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Betting | $38,218,981$ | $40,641,469$ | $45,524,127$ | $52,138,567$ |
| Bookmaking Premises | 167,600 | 161,600 | 158,000 | 133,200 |
| Clubs | 586,580 | 621,230 | 575,850 | 587,130 |
| Firearms Certificates | $2,938,166$ | $3,148,141$ | $3,846,446$ | $2,547,249$ |
| Firearm Dealers | 18,063 | 17,849 | 19,195 | nil |
| Excise Duty on Public Dancing Licences etc. | $2,744,430$ | $6,488,995$ | $6,062,505$ | $6,702,935$ |
| Foreign Travel | $11,027,629$ | $12,645,172$ | $14,870,457$ | $16,670,164$ |
| Licences | $8,621,064$ | $7,745,791$ | $8,195,110$ | $8,657,998$ |
| SUBTOTAL | $64,367,513$ | $71,470,247$ | $79,251,690$ | $87,437,243$ |
| TOTAL NET RECEIPTS | $2,115,067,475$ | $\mathbf{2 , 3 0 4 , 2 6 0 , 7 2 7}$ | $\mathbf{2 , 5 2 2 , 5 3 0 , 0 6 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 , 8 2 4 , 7 6 6 , 8 1 6}$ |

Percentage of Total Excise Receipts in 1998 Received from Each Commodity


## Excise Duty on Beer

Up to 2nd October 1993, the unit of charge for excise duty on beer was the "standard barrel", i.e. in the case of home made beer, 36 gallons of worts (beer before fermentation of a specific gravity of $1055^{\circ}$ and, in the case of imported beer, 36 gallons of beer of which the worts were, before fermentation, of a specific gravity of $1055^{\circ}$ ).

Since 2nd October, when the system for charging duty was changed to an "end product" basis, the unit of charge has been the hectolitre per percent alcohol by volume. As this change also involved a change in the point of charge from an early stage in the production process to the point where the final product is moved out of the warehouse for distribution to retailers, the quantities for 1993 as well as reflecting the operation of the two duty systems are automatically lower than would have been recorded had there been no change. This occurs because beer produced in 1993, but not moved out of warehouse, is excluded from recorded quantities for the first time. For this reason, the 1993 data should not be taken as an indicator of beer consumption.

## TABLE EX2

Net Duty Paid Quantities and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98

| Year | Home-Made |  |  | Imported |  |  | Home-Made and Imported |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Net Duty Standard Barrels | Quantity Litres of Alcohol | Net Excise Receipts £ | Net Duty <br> Standard Barrels | aid Quantity Litres of Alcohol | Net Excise Receipts £ | Estimated <br> Total MHL* <br> (Retail) | Percent <br> Change | Net Excise Receipts £ |
| 1989 | 1,598,474 | - | 243,540,012 | 164,630 | - | 25,032,179 | 4.412 | 5.50\% | 268,572,191 |
| 1990 | 1,650,353 | - | 250,582,064 | 200,308 | - | 30,114,382 | 4.631 | 4.96\% | 280,696,446 |
| 1991 | 1,611,362 | - | 245,884,932 | 236,470 | - | 35,948,978 | 4.624 | -0.15\% | 281,833,910 |
| 1992 | 1,621,628 | - | 247,482,587 | 313,456 | - | 47,725,681 | 4.840 | 4.67\% | 295,208,268 |
| 1993 | 1,321,958 | 2,236,158 | 233,923,106 | 208,430 | 465,701 | 38,523,565 | 4.700 | -2.89\% | 272,446,671 |
| 1994 | -3,838 | 17,921,383 | 278,857,091 | -1,147 | 2,128,485 | 32,749,950 | 4.792 | 1.96\% | 311,607,041 |
| 1995 | - | 18,550,000 | 290,325,268 | - | 2,089,959 | 32,765,487 | 4.962 | 3.55\% | 323,090,755 |
| 1996 | - | 19,687,431 | 308,112,213 | - | 2,147,788 | 32,866,471 | 5.240 | 5.60\% | 340,978,684 |
| 1997 | - | 20,962,363 | 319,331,995 | - | 2,271,829 | 34,541,148 | 5.505 | 5.06\% | 353,873,143 |
| 1998 | - | 21,176,302 | 328,134,022 | - | 2,404,749 | 37,501,379 | 5.641 | 2.47\% | 365,635,401 |

* Note: MHL = Millions of Hectolitres

Beer Consumption 1989-1998


Note: This figure does not include details of beer containing not more than $0.5 \%$ of alcohol by volume.

## TABLE EX3

Incidence of Duty and VAT Per Pint of Beer 1989-98

| Year <br> (Mid May) | Bar Price <br> Pint (a) | Percent Change | Excise <br> Content | VAT <br> Content | Total Tax Content | Percent Change | Tax Exclusive Price | Percent Change | $\begin{gathered} \text { Tax as a \% } \\ \text { Of Price } \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | £ |  | £ | £ | £ |  | £ |  |  |
| 1989 | 1.471 | 4.3\% | 0.349 | 0.294 | 0.643 | 3.2\% | 0.828 | 5.1\% | 43.7\% |
| 1990 | 1.515 | 3.0\% | 0.349 | 0.283 | 0.632 | -1.7\% | 0.883 | 6.6\% | 41.7\% |
| 1991 | 1.547 | 2.1\% | 0.349 | 0.268 | 0.617 | -2.4\% | 0.930 | 5.3\% | 39.9\% |
| 1992 | 1.641 | 6.1\% | 0.349 | 0.285 | 0.634 | 2.8\% | 1.007 | 8.3\% | 38.6\% |
| 1993 | 1.740 | 6.0\% | 0.349 | 0.302 | 0.651 | 2.7\% | 1.089 | 8.1\% | 37.4\% |
| 1994 | 1.836 | 5.5\% | 0.371 | 0.319 | 0.690 | 6.0\% | 1.146 | 5.2\% | 37.6\% |
| 1995 | 1.902 | 3.6\% | 0.371 | 0.330 | 0.701 | 1.6\% | 1.201 | 4.8\% | 36.9\% |
| 1996 | 1.919 | 0.9\% | 0.371 | 0.333 | 0.704 | 0.4\% | 1.215 | 1.2\% | 36.7\% |
| 1997 | 1.976 | 3.0\% | 0.371 | 0.343 | 0.714 | 1.4\% | 1.262 | 3.9\% | 36.1\% |
| 1998 | 2.038 | 3.1\% | 0.371 | 0.354 | 0.725 | 1.5\% | 1.313 | 4.1\% | 35.6\% |

INCREASE IN CPI (ALL ITEMS) 1989-1998:
$24.5 \%$

INCREASE DURING PERIOD:

| TAX INCLUSIVE PRICE: | $44.4 \%$ |
| :--- | :--- |
| TAX EXCLUSIVE PRICE: | $66.7 \%$ |
| TAX CONTENT: | $16.3 \%$ |

Price of a Pint of Beer, the Tax Take and The Tax Exclusive Price 1989-1998

(a) C.S.O. National Average Retail Price

## Excise Duty on Spirits

## General

For excise purposes, the strength of spirits is expressed by reference to alcoholic strength by volume and the rates of excise duty in terms of alcohol content. "Alcoholic strength by volume" means the ratio of the volume of alcohol present in a product at a temperature of $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ to the total volume of the product at the same temperature, the ratio being expressed as a percentage and "alcohol" means pure ethyl alcohol.

## Spirits Used in Medical Preparations

Total relief from excise duty is allowed on spirits used in the manufacture of recognised medical preparations or contained in imported recognised medical preparations.

## Non-Dutiable Use of Spirits

Spirits when used for certain specified purposes are relieved from payment of the duty. Normally the spirits are required to be rendered non-potable by Methylation before release for non dutiable use, but spirits for use in art or manufacture may be released duty free, under certain conditions, without methylation where methylated spirits would not be suitable (e.g. spirits for use in the manufacture of recognised medical preparations).

Methylated Spirits fall into three categories:-
(a) "Industrial Methylated Spirits", for use under Revenue supervision in industrial operations for which Mineralised Methylated Spirits are unsuitable.
(b) "Mineralised Methylated Spirits", which are more completely denatured than the "Industrial" description, for use free from Revenue supervision.
(c) "Power Methylated Spirits", for generating mechanical power.

## Table EX4

Non Dutiable Use of Spirits 1993-98

| Year | Arts and Manufacture | Scientific i.e. Universities, <br> Hospitals, etc. <br> (Litres of Alcohol) | For Methylation | Total |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| (Litres of Alcohol) | (Litres of Alcohol) | (Litres of Alcohol) |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1993 | $1,680,894$ | 3,093 | $3,989,870$ | $5,673,857$ |
| 1994 | $2,211,090$ | 76,711 | $3,738,309$ | $6,026,110$ |
| 1995 | $3,592,267$ | 2,822 | $3,091,425$ | $6,686,514$ |
| 1996 | $4,894,774$ | 3,007 | $3,112,457$ | $8,010,238$ |
| 1997 | $5,699,293$ | 4,333 | $2,847,403$ | $8,551,029$ |
| $\mathbf{1 9 9 8}$ | $\mathbf{5 , 9 4 7 , 8 8 8}$ | $\mathbf{4 , 5 0 5}$ | $\mathbf{8 , 8 0 3 , 7 7 1}$ | $\mathbf{8 , 7 5 6 , 1 6 4}$ |

## EXCISE DUTY ON SPIRITS

## TABLE EX5

Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-1998

| Year | Home-Made |  | Imported |  | Home-Made and Imported |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Quantity (Litres of Alch.) | Net Excise Receipts £ | Quantity <br> (Litres of Alch.) | Net Excise Receipts £ | Quantity <br> (Litres of Alch.) | Percent Change | Net Excise Receipts £ |
| 1989 | 3,707,907 | 74,350,410 | 2,120,912 | 42,528,389 | 5,828,819 | -1.97\% | 116,878,799 |
| 1990 | 3,838,657 | 77,106,117 | 2,156,830 | 43,289,020 | 5,995,487 | 2.86\% | 120,395,137 |
| 1991 | 3,868,884 | 77,693,560 | 2,173,136 | 43,618,808 | 6,042,020 | 0.78\% | 121,312,368 |
| 1992 | 3,661,769 | 73,539,124 | 2,051,747 | 41,233,128 | 5,713,516 | -5.44\% | 114,772,252 |
| 1993 | 3,739,971 | 75,120,482 | 2,161,854 | 43,446,548 | 5,901,825 | 3.30\% | 118,567,030 |
| 1994 | 3,723,946 | 80,761,042 | 2,177,523 | 47,242,403 | 5,901,469 | -0.01\% | 128,003,445 |
| 1995 | 3,601,493 | 78,625,499 | 2,176,197 | 47,488,369 | 5,777,690 | -2.10\% | 126,113,868 |
| 1996 | 3,993,950 | 86,403,819 | 2,360,423 | 51,225,947 | 6,354,373 | 9.98\% | 137,629,766 |
| 1997 | 4,149,306 | 89,674,199 | 2,529,932 | 54,420,747 | 6,679,238 | 5.11\% | 144,094,946 |
| 1998 | 4,259,890 | 89,836,346 | 2,739,094 | 57,822,495 | 6,998,984 | 10.14\% | 147,658,841 |

Spirit Consumption
1989-1998


Note: The quantities shown do not include perfumed spirits, spirits delivered for methylation, scientific purposes fortifying wines or use in arts and manufacture, and other spirits (including spirits contained in goods) delivered without payment of duty.

## TABLE EX6

Incidence of Duty and VAT Per Glass of Spirits 1989-98

| Year <br> (Mid May) | Price Per | Percent | Excise | VAT |  | Percent |  | Percent <br> Change | Tax as \% of Price |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Glass (a) | Change | Content | Content | Tax Content | Change | Exclusive Price |  |  |
|  | £ |  | £ | £ | £ |  | £ |  |  |
| 1989 | 2.43 | 2.5\% | 0.571 | 0.486 | 1.057 | 2.7\% | 1.373 | 2.4\% | 43.5\% |
| 1990 | 2.51 | 3.3\% | 0.571 | 0.469 | 1.040 | -1.6\% | 1.470 | 7.0\% | 41.4\% |
| 1991 | 2.52 | 0.4\% | 0.571 | 0.437 | 1.008 | -3.1\% | 1.512 | 2.9\% | 40.0\% |
| 1992 | 2.70 | 7.1\% | 0.571 | 0.469 | 1.040 | 3.2\% | 1.660 | 9.8\% | 38.5\% |
| 1993 | 2.83 | 4.8\% | 0.571 | 0.491 | 1.062 | 2.1\% | 1.768 | 6.5\% | 37.5\% |
| 1994 | 3.00 | 6.0\% | 0.620 | 0.521 | 1.141 | 7.4\% | 1.859 | 5.2\% | 38.0\% |
| 1995 | 3.12 | 3.9\% | 0.620 | 0.541 | 1.161 | 1.8\% | 1.956 | 5.2\% | 37.2\% |
| 1996 | 3.17 | 1.8\% | 0.618 | 0.551 | 1.169 | 0.7\% | 2.004 | 2.5\% | 36.8\% |
| 1997 | 3.28 | 3.3\% | 0.618 | 0.569 | 1.187 | 1.5\% | 2.090 | 4.3\% | 36.2\% |
| 1998 | 3.41 | 4.1\% | 0.618 | 0.592 | 1.210 | 1.9\% | 2.200 | 5.3\% | 35.5\% |

INCREASE IN CPI (ALL ITEMS) 1989-1998: 24.5\%

## INCREASE DURING PERIOD:

| TAX INCLUSIVE PRICES: | $40.3 \%$ |
| :--- | :--- |
| TAX EXCLUSIVE PRICES: | $60.2 \%$ |
| TAX CONTENT: | $14.5 \%$ |

(a) C.S.0. National Average Retail Price

Price of a Glass of Spirits, the Tax Take and Tax Exclusive Price 1989-98



## EXCISE DUTY ON WINE AND MADE WINE

The rate of duty on wine and made wine is based on whether the product
is still or sparkling and on its alcoholic strength by volume

## TABLE EX7

Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98

|  | Still |  |  | Sparkling Quantity** (Litres) | Total Still and Sparkling |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | xceeding | Exceeding |  | Quantity | Net Excise |
|  | 5.5\% vol.* | $15 \% \text { vol }$ |  |  | (Litres) | Receipts |
|  | (Litres) | (Litres) | (Litres) |  |  | £ |
| 1989 | - | 13,014,467 | 1,107,459 | 408,079 | 14,530,005 | 31,462,723 |
| 1990 | - | 14,022,354 | 1,117,935 | 403,859 | 15,544,148 | 33,517,430 |
| 1991 | - | 14,726,882 | 1,012,057 | 398,492 | 16,137,431 | 34,499,271 |
| 1992 | - | 16,066,410 | 1,018,116 | 388,851 | 17,473,377 | 37,364,366 |
| 1993 | 895,772 | 17,772,520 | 1,026,415 | 366,291 | 20,060,998 | 40,776,328 |
| 1994 | 657,351 | 18,952,221 | 968,443 | 336,795 | 20,914,810 | 46,273,561 |
| 1995 | 900,708 | 20,857,447 | 917,408 | 373,333 | 23,048,896 | 49,371,350 |
| 1996 | 2,403,599 | 24,093,129 | 949,456 | 405,606 | 27,851,790 | 58,307,578 |
| 1997 | 1,121,556 | 27,734,133 | 946,391 | 486,488 | 30,288,568 | 65,365,218 |
| 1998 | 987,887 | 32,592,002 | 976,898 | 586,128 | 35,142,915 | 75,677,526 |

Note: ** Prior to 1993 quantities of all wine not exceeding $5.5 \%$ volume are included with wine not exceeding 15\% volume.

Consumption of Wine 1989-1998

| 1989 | $14,530,005$ | 1994 | $20,914,810$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1990 | $15,544,148$ | 1995 | $23,048,896$ |
| 1991 | $16,137,431$ | 1996 | $27,851,790$ |
| 1992 | $17,473,377$ | 1997 | $30,288,568$ |
| 1993 | $20,060,998$ | 1998 | $35,142,915$ |



## EXCISE DUTY ON CIDER AND PERRY

The rate of excise duty on cider and perry is based on whether the product is still or sparkling and on its alcoholic strength by volume.

## TABLE EX8

Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98

| Year | Home-Made |  | Imported |  | Home-Made and Imported |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Quantity (Litres) | Net Excise Receipts £ | Quantity <br> (Litres) | Net Excise Receipts £ | Quantity <br> (Litres) | Percent Change | Net Excise Receipts £ |
| 1989 | 8,543,999 | 1,702,137 | 3,152,300 | 643,098 | 11,696,299 | 1.69\% | 2,345,235 |
| 1990 | 9,851,222 | 1,988,650 | 4,100,832 | 800,730 | 13,952,054 | 19.29\% | 2,789,380 |
| 1991 | 11,928,004 | 2,407,518 | 5,516,171 | 1,112,757 | 17,444,175 | 25.03\% | 3,520,275 |
| 1992 | 13,813,872 | 3,319,224 | 7,515,514 | 1,808,848 | 21,329,386 | 22.27\% | 5,128,072 |
| 1993 | 15,284,777 | 4,440,000 | 9,438,880 | 2,739,139 | 24,723,657 | 15.91\% | 7,179,139 |
| 1994 | 23,149,414 | 7,622,869 | 5,321,755 | 1,961,447 | 28,471,169 | 15.16\% | 9,584,316 |
| 1995 | 31,374,615 | 10,801,738 | 6,491,572 | 2,185,594 | 37,866,187 | 33.00\% | 12,987,332 |
| 1996 | 34,829,656 | 12,068,511 | 7,468,348 | 2,723,848 | 42,298,004 | 11.70\% | 14,792,359 |
| 1997 | 40,266,902 | 13,331,041 | 8,059,760 | 2,741,924 | 48,326,662 | 27.62\% | 16,072,965 |
| 1998 | 48,980,038 | 16,978,071 | 6,169,309 | 2,236,061 | 55,149,347 | 30.26\% | 19,214,132 |

Cider and Perry Consumption 1989-98


## Betting Duty, Bookmaking Premises Duty and Bookmakers' Licence Duty

An excise duty is payable on bets entered into with a bookmaker. Bets on horse races or greyhound coursing (including racing) contests made at the venue where the races or coursing contests take place, are exempt from this duty.

An annual duty of $£ 200$ is payable on a bookmaker's licence and a similar amount for the registration of a bookmaking premises.

Table EX9

Betting Duty, Bookmaking Premises Duty and Bookmakers' Licence Duty 1994-98

| Year | Betting Duty Net Receipts £ | Bookmakers' Licences |  | Bookmaking Premises |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Number Issued | Net Receipts $£$ | Number | Net Receipts |
| 1994 | 36,054,676 | 590 | 118,200 | 858 | 171,600 |
| 1995 | 38,218,981 | 622 | 124,800 | 835 | 167,600 |
| 1996 | 40,641,469 | 534 | 107,000 | 810 | 161,600 |
| 1997 | 45,525,124 | 572 | 114,600 | 788 | 158,000 |
| 1998 | 52,138,567 | 571 | 114,000 | 666 | 133,200 |



## Excise Duty and Vehicle Registration Tax (VRT) on Motor Vehicles and Motor Cycles

Up to January 1993 motor vehicles manufactured in, or imported into, the State were liable for Excise Duty. Due to the implementation of the Single Market, a Vehicle Registration Tax was introduced was introduced in place of the existing Excise Duty. VRT differs from the Excise Duty in that the tax is charged on the open market selling price (OMSP) instead of the recommended retail selling price (RRSP) and the former is typically somewhat lower than the latter. VRT rates are also pitched to take account of the VAT which was charged on the old Excise Duty. VRT receipts for 1993 and later are therefore not directly comparable with previous years' Excise Duty receipts.

## Categories of Vehicles

Under the Excise Duty system motor vehicles were separated into two categories, A and B as well as motorcycles. The VRT system introduced two additional categories C and D.
"Categories A1 and A2" Cars
"Category B" Car Derived Vans
"Category C" Trucks, Large Vans, Tractors and Buses
"Category D" Vehicles other than the above such as Fire Engines, Ambulances and Road Rollers.

## Excise Duty (Table EX10)

Due to the deferred payments procedures, some Excise duty was collected in 1993. For Categories A and B excise duty was an ad valorem duty based on the recommended retail selling price. The excise duty for motor cycles was a specific duty payable by reference to the cubic capacity of the engine.

## VRT (Table EX11)

For Categories A and B, VRT is an ad valorem duty based on the Open Market Selling Price. VRT on Category C is a fixed amount per vehicle and there is no VRT payable on Category $D$ vehicles. The VRT on motor cycles is based on the cubic capacity of the engine.

## Current Rate of VRT

## Category of Vehicle

A1 with an engine c.c. less than or equal to 2500 c.c.
with an engine c.c. exceeding 2500 c.c.

B

C
D
Motorcycles with internal combustion engine up to 350 c.c.
with internal combustion engine exceeding 350 c.c.
propelled by means other than internal combustion engine

## Rate

$22.50 \%$ of chargeable value or $£ 250$, whichever is greater
$28.00 \%$ of chargeable value or $£ 250$, whichever is greater.
$13.30 \%$ of chargeable value or $£ 100$ whichever is greater.
£40 per vehicle
nil
$£ 2.00$ per c.c.
$£ 2.00$ per c.c. for the first 350 c.c. plus
£1.00 for every additional c.c.
equal to amount payable on a motorcycle propelled with an internal combustion engine with same power output.

Table EX10
Excise Duty on Motor Vehicles and Motor Cycles 1989-1993


## Table EX11

MOTOR VEHICLE REGISTRATION TAX - REGISTRATIONS AND RECEIPTS 1993-1998

|  |  | Category A1 |  | Category A2 |  | Total A1 and A2 |  | Category B |  | Category C |  | Category D |  | Motor Cycles |  | TotalReceipts | $\begin{gathered} \text { Less } \\ \text { Repayments } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Net } \\ \text { Receipt } \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Total | Receipts | Total | Receipts | Total | Receipts | Total | Receipts | Total | Receipts | Total | Receipts | Total | Receipts |  |  |  |
|  |  | Registrations |  | $\overline{\text { Registrations }}$ | $\pm$ | Registrations | f | Registrations | f | Registrations | ${ }^{\text {f }}$ | Registrations | f | Registrations | ${ }^{\text {f }}$ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1993 | New | 63,150 | 172,576,120 | 1,125 | 9,896,679 | 64,275 | 182,472,999 | 2,843 | 4,077,789 | 11,886 | 383,086 | 43 | - | 2,756 | 721,699 | 187,655,573 | - | - |
|  | Used | 31,980 | 23,107,315 | 1,960 | 3,086,139 | 33,940 | 26,193,454 | 1,318 | 412,804 | 14,869 | 350,360 | 103 | - | 2,661 | 301,011 | 27,257,629 | - |  |
|  | Total | 95,130 | 195,683,435 | 3,085 | 12,983,018 | 98,215 | 208,666,453 | 4,161 | 4,490,593 | 26,755 | 733,446 | 146 | - | 5,417 | 1,022,710 | 214,913,202 | 18,104,140 | 196,809,062 |
| 1994 | New | 79,119 | 232,334,152 | 1,772 | 13,08, 166 | 80,391 | 245,422,318 | 3,375 | 5,854,013 | 14,553 | 577,472 | 93 | - | 2,245 | 626,887 | 252,480,690 | - | - |
|  | Used | 39,873 | 37,932,802 | 1,372 | 3,461,333 | 41,245 | 41,394,135 | 981 | 502,137 | 13,212 | 445,013 | 42 | - | 2,630 | 340,024 | 42,681,309 | - |  |
|  | Total | 118,992 | 270,266,954 | 2,644 | 16,549,499 | 121,636 | 286,816,453 | 4,356 | 6,356,150 | 27,765 | 1,022,885 | 135 | - | 4,875 | 966,911 | 295,161,999 | 24,303,070 | 270,858,929 |
| 1995 | New | 86,415 | 250,606,117 | 789 | 9,434,869 | 87,204 | 260,040,986 | 3,448 | 6,408,723 | 16,362 | 662,920 | 107 | - | 2,379 | 629,989 | 267,742,618 | - |  |
|  | Used | 43,882 | 46,628,223 | 709 | 2,373,194 | 44,591 | 49,001,417 | 1,007 | 579,071 | 13,758 | 504,200 | 51 | - | 2,650 | 371,404 | 50,456,092 | - | - |
|  | Total | 130,297 | 297,234,340 | 1,498 | 11,808,063 | 131,795 | 309,042,403 | 4,455 | 6,987,794 | 30,120 | 1,167,120 | 158 | - | 5,029 | 1,001,393 | 318,198,710 | 29,371,687 | 288,827,023 |
| 1996 | New | 114,313 | 328,338,990 | 813 | 10,625,683 | 115,126 | 338,964,673 | 3,080 | 5,460,000 | 19,804 | 794,000 | 86 | - | 2,960 | 724,357 | 345,943,030 | - | - |
|  | Used | 47,318 | 54,000,964 | 846 | 3,277,096 | 48,164 | 57,228,060 | 1,035 | 649,000 | 14,771 | 590,120 | 66 | - | 3,058 | 438,789 | 58,905,969 | - | - |
|  | Total | 161,631 | 382,339,954 | 1,659 | 13,852,779 | 163,290 | 396,192,733 | 4,115 | 6,109,000 | 34,575 | 1,384,120 | 152 | - | 6,018 | 1,163,146 | 404,848,999 | 51,337,02 | 353,511,997 |
| 1997 | New | 135,812 | 382,245,156 | 1,078 | 13,044,000 | 136,890 | 395,289,156 | 3,222 | 6,129,000 | 23,439 | 951,000 | 93 | - | 3,593 | 907,000 | 403,276,156 | - | - |
|  | Used | 43,991 | 46,658,000 | 837 | 2,896,000 | 44,828 | 4,554,000 | 882 | 452,000 | 13,866 | 528,000 | 82 | - | 3,185 | 492,000 | 51,026,000 | - | - |
|  | Total | 179,803 | 428,903,156 | 1,915 | 15,940,000 | 181,718 | 444,843,156 | 4,104 | 6,581,000 | 37,305 | 1,479,000 | 175 | - | 6,778 | 1,399,000 | 454,302,156 | 58,45, 735 | 395,846,421 |
| 1998 | New | 144,706 | 443,790,867 | 1,437 | 18,561,255 | 146,143 | 462,352,122 | 3,488 | 6,920,006 | 31,948 | 1,277,040 | 131 | - | 4,007 | 1,180,911 | 471,730,079 | - | - |
|  | Used | 43,605 | 47,383,845 | 1,309 | 4,805,805 | 44,914 | 52,189,650 | 1,053 | 779,788 | 13,614 | 519,840 | 86 | - | 3,377 | 562,189 | 54,051,467 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ |
| ~ | Total | 188,311 | 491,174,712 | 2,746 | 23,367,060 | 191,057 | 514,541,772 | 4,541 | 7,699,794 | 45,562 | 1,796,880 | 217 | - | 7,384 | 1,743,100 | 525,781,546 | 41,375,747 | 484,405,799 |

[^1]C.C. Profile for New Cars Registered for VRT in 1998.

C.C. Profile for Used Cars Registered for VRT in 1998.


EXCISE DUTY ON MINERAL HYDROCARBON LIGHT OILS
TABLE EX12
Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-1998

| Year | Leaded Petrol |  | Unleaded Petrol |  | Super Plus Unleaded (2) |  | Total Petrol |  | Aviation Gasoline |  | Other MHLO (1) |  | Total MHLO |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Quantity } \\ & \text { (Litres '000) } \end{aligned}$ | Net Excise Receipts £ | $\begin{gathered} \overline{\text { Quantity }} \\ \text { (Litres '000) } \end{gathered}$ | Net Excise Receipts £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Quantity } \\ \text { (Litres '000) } \\ \text { w.e.f. } 1 \text { Sept' } 96 \end{gathered}$ | Net Excise Receipts f | $\begin{aligned} & \hline \text { Quantity } \\ & \text { (Litres '000) } \end{aligned}$ | Net Excise Receipts £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Quantity } \\ \text { (Litres '000) } \end{gathered}$ | Net Excise Receipts £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Quantity } \\ \text { (Litres '000) } \end{gathered}$ | Net Excise Receipts £ | $\begin{aligned} & \hline \text { Quantity } \\ & \text { (Litres '000) } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Percent } \\ & \text { Change } \end{aligned}$ | Net Excise Receipts £ |
| 1989 | 1,085,661 | 327,843,281 | 76,344 | 21,859,432 | - | - | 1,162,005 | 349,702,713 | 952 | 138,748 | 11,665 | 435,084 | 1,174,622 | 2.4\% | 350,276,545 |
| 1990 | 944,771 | 285,838,965 | 223,831 | 62,359,581 | - | - | 1,168,602 | 348,198,546 | 1,223 | 170,265 | 8,698 | 324,475 | 1,178,523 | 0.3\% | 348,693,286 |
| 1991 | 869,238 | 262,792,195 | 301,103 | 83,678,051 | - | - | 1,170,341 | 346,470,246 | 1,304 | 186,687 | 10,041 | 374,464 | 1,181,686 | 0.3\% | 347,031,397 |
| 1992 | 847,140 | 246,727,378 | 392,677 | 104,495,765 | - | - | 1,239,817 | 351,223,143 | 1,408 | 204,327 | 10,325 | 385,131 | 1,251,550 | 5.9\% | 351,812,601 |
| 1993 | 768,941 | 219,757,539 | 499,210 | 130,493,528 | - | - | 1,268,151 | 350,251,067 | 1,066 | 134,222 | 94 | 3,505 | 1,269,311 | 1.4\% | 350,388,794 |
| 1994 | 684,022 | 203,125,655 | 643,437 | 175,633,694 | - | - | 1,327,459 | 378,759,349 | 898 | 133,753 | - | - | 1,388,357 | 4.7\% | 378,893,102 |
| 1995 | 604,189 | 179,850,685 | 778,577 | 213,190,908 | - |  | 1,382,766 | 393,041,593 | 1,146 | 165,565 | - | - | 1,383,912 | 4.2\% | 393,207,158 |
| 1996 | 515,704 | 157,751,819 | 912,972 | 256,436,672 | 25,458 | 7,832,102 | 1,454,134 | 422,020,593 | 1,076 | 158,791 | - | - | 1,455,210 | 5.2\% | 422,179,384 |
| 1997 | 410,081 | 134,286,404 | 1,089,230 | 318,767,839 | 64,120 | 20,848,068 | 1,563,431 | 473,902,311 | 1,255 | 205,607 | - | - | 1,564,686 | 7.5\% | 474,107,918 |
| 1998 | 270,880 | 97,890,557 | 1,439,227 | 422,423,777 | 35,481 | 12,674,550 | 1,745,588 | 532,988,884 | 1,004 | 181,423 | - | - | 1,746,592 | 11.6\% | 533,170,307 |

(1) Other MHLO are used mainly as ingredients in manufacture, as cleaning agents and as solvents.
(2) A separate excise rate for super plus unleaded petrol was introduced w.e.f. 1st. Sept '96 and clearances only refer from that date on.



## TABLE EX13

Incidence of Duty and VAT Per Litre of Leaded Petrol 1989-98

| Year <br> (Mid May) | Price <br> Per <br> Litre (a) | Percent <br> Change | Excise <br> Content <br> (Pence) | VAT <br> Content <br> (Pence) | Total <br> Tax <br> Content <br> (Pence) | Percent <br> Change | Tax <br> Exclusive <br> Price | Percent <br> Change | Tax as <br> a \% of <br> Price |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1989 | 63.3 | $9.0 \%$ | 30.35 | 12.66 | 43.01 | $4.7 \%$ | 20.29 | $19.3 \%$ | $67.9 \%$ |
| 1990 | 60.5 | $-4.4 \%$ | 30.35 | 11.31 | 41.66 | $-3.1 \%$ | 18.84 | $-7.2 \%$ | $68.9 \%$ |
| 1991 | 62.2 | $2.8 \%$ | 30.35 | 10.80 | 41.15 | $-1.2 \%$ | 21.05 | $11.8 \%$ | $66.1 \%$ |
| 1992 | 59.4 | $-4.5 \%$ | 28.70 | 10.31 | 39.01 | $-5.2 \%$ | 20.39 | $-3.2 \%$ | $65.7 \%$ |
| 1993 | 59.9 | $0.8 \%$ | 28.70 | 10.40 | 39.10 | $0.2 \%$ | 20.80 | $2.0 \%$ | $65.3 \%$ |
| 1994 | 59.9 | $0.0 \%$ | 29.94 | 10.40 | 40.34 | $3.2 \%$ | 19.56 | $-6.0 \%$ | $67.3 \%$ |
| 1995 | 60.9 | $1.7 \%$ | 29.94 | 10.57 | 40.51 | $0.4 \%$ | 20.39 | $4.2 \%$ | $66.5 \%$ |
| 1996 | 64.9 | $6.6 \%$ | 30.77 | 11.26 | 42.03 | $3.8 \%$ | 22.87 | $12.1 \%$ | $64.8 \%$ |
| 1997 | 66.5 | $2.5 \%$ | 32.83 | 11.54 | 44.37 | $5.6 \%$ | 22.13 | $-3.2 \%$ | $66.7 \%$ |
| 1998 | 69.4 | $\mathbf{4 . 4 \%}$ | 36.14 | $\mathbf{1 2 . 0 4}$ | 48.18 | $\mathbf{8 . 6 \%}$ | $\mathbf{2 1 . 2 2}$ | $\mathbf{- 4 . 1 \%}$ | $\mathbf{6 9 . 4 \%}$ |

INCREASE IN CPI (ALL ITEMS) 1989-1998: 24.5\%
INCREASE DURING PERIOD:

| TAX INCLUSIVE PRICE: | $9.6 \%$ |
| :--- | ---: |
| TAX EXCLUSIVE PRICE: | $4.6 \%$ |
| TAX CONTENT: | $12.0 \%$ |

Price of a Litre of leaded Petrol, the Tax Take and Tax Exclusive Price
1989-98

(a) C.S.O. National Average Retail Price

## TABLE EX14

Incidence of Duty and VAT Per Litre of Unleaded Petrol 1989-98

| Year (Mid May) | Price Per Litre (a) (Pence) | Percent Change | Excise <br> Content <br> (Pence) | $\begin{aligned} & \text { VAT } \\ & \text { Content } \\ & \text { (Pence) } \end{aligned}$ | Total Tax Content (Pence) | Percent Change | Tax Exclusive Price (Pence) | Percent Change | $\begin{gathered} \text { Tax as } \\ a \% \text { of } \\ \text { Price } \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1989 | 61.4 | 5.7\% | 30.35 | 12.28 | 42.63 | 5.8\% | 18.77 | 5.4\% | 69.4\% |
| 1990 | 58.4 | -4.9\% | 27.79 | 10.92 | 38.71 | -9.2\% | 19.69 | 4.9\% | 66.3\% |
| 1991 | 60.4 | 3.4\% | 27.79 | 10.48 | 38.27 | -1.1\% | 22.13 | 12.4\% | 63.4\% |
| 1992 | 57.9 | -4.1\% | 26.14 | 10.05 | 36.19 | -5.4\% | 21.71 | -1.9\% | 62.5\% |
| 1993 | 58.4 | 0.9\% | 26.14 | 10.14 | 36.28 | 0.2\% | 22.12 | 1.9\% | 62.1\% |
| 1994 | 57.6 | -1.4\% | 27.38 | 10.00 | 37.38 | 3.0\% | 20.22 | -8.6\% | 64.9\% |
| 1995 | 57.8 | 0.3\% | 27.38 | 10.03 | 37.41 | 0.1\% | 20.39 | 0.8\% | 64.7\% |
| 1996 | 61.3 | 6.1\% | 28.21 | 10.64 | 38.84 | 3.8\% | 22.46 | 11.0\% | 63.4\% |
| 1997 | 61.3 | 0.0\% | 29.44 | 10.64 | 40.08 | 7.1\% | 21.22 | 4.9\% | 65.4\% |
| 1998 | 58.9 | -3.9\% | 29.44 | 10.22 | 39.66 | -1.0\% | 19.24 | -9.3\% | 67.3\% |

INCREASE IN CPI (ALL ITEMS) 1989-1998: 24.5\%

INCREASE DURING PERIOD:

| TAX INCLUSIVE PRICE: | $-4.1 \%$ |
| :--- | ---: |
| TAX EXCLUSIVE PRICE: | $2.5 \%$ |
| TAX CONTENT: | $-7.0 \%$ |

Price of a Litre of Unleaded Petrol, the Tax Take and Tax Exclusive Price 1989-98

(a) C.S.O. National Average Retail Price

The oils referred to in this Table include diesel oil, kerosene, fuel and lubricating oils and white spirit. Only oils for use as fuel in road motor vehicles bear the duty in full but partial repayment is made on such oil in passenger road transport.

Table EX15
Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98

|  | Auto Diesel |  | Fuel Oil Used in the Manufacture of Alumina (1) Quantity (Litres '000) | Residual Fuel Oil Used for the Generation of Electricity for Sale |  | Residual Fuel Oil Used for Other Purposes (3) |  | Other Oils (2) (3) |  | Total Hydrocarbon Oils Other Sorts |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\begin{aligned} & \hline \text { Quantity } \\ & \text { (Litres '000) } \end{aligned}$ | Net Excise Receipts £ |  |  | Net Excise Receipts £ | $\begin{aligned} & \overline{\text { Quantity }} \\ & \text { (Litres '000) } \end{aligned}$ | Net Excise Receipts £ | Quantity <br> (Litres '000) | Net Excise Receipts £ | $\begin{aligned} & \hline \text { Quantity } \\ & \text { (Litres '000) } \end{aligned}$ | Percent Change | Net Excise Receipts £ |
| 1989 | 713,328 | 150,127,210 | 174,224 | 169,289 | 2,590,117 | 350,229 | 2,630,196 | 1,367,271 | 49,486,349 | 2,774,341 | -1.51\% | 204,833,872 |
| 1990 | 788,306 | 166,485,735 | 251,474 | 316,295 | 4,908,437 | 365,064 | 2,757,272 | 1,483,607 | 53,567,662 | 3,204,746 | 15.51\% | 227,719,106 |
| 1991 | 834,558 | 175,658,073 | 283,516 | 567,122 | 8,676,959 | 356,424 | 2,717,585 | 1,494,182 | 54,072,528 | 3,535,802 | 10.33\% | 241,125,145 |
| 1992 | 913,473 | 194,070,804 | 210,142 | 547,487 | 8,376,561 | 357,055 | 2,697,257 | 1,541,357 | 55,626,864 | 3,569,514 | 0.95\% | 260,771,486 |
| 1993 | 962,640 | 204,638,246 | 279,859 | 584,080 | 6,561,225 | 340,181 | 3,117,664 | 1,542,743 | 55,486,915 | 3,709,503 | 3.92\% | 269,804,050 |
| 1994 | 1,052,835 | 236,383,304 | 249,775 | 646,907 | 6,788,536 | 355,725 | 3,706,413 | 1,637,904 | 59,118,268 | 3,943,146 | 6.30\% | 305,996,521 |
| 1995 | 1,136,652 | 256,326,065 | 359,203 | 613,228 | 6,500,212 | 344,885 | 3,625,536 | 1,641,045 | 59,157,127 | 3,843,887 | -2.52\% | 325,608,940 |
| 1996 | 1,235,740 | 288,249,398 | 262,812 | 648,445 | 6,873,516 | 361,311 | 3,807,728 | 1,897,799 | 68,509,950 | 4,218,810 | 6.99\% | 367,40, 593 |
| 1997 | 1,369,037 | 337,642,082 | 295226 | 775,261 | 8,217,771 | 313,483 | 3,317,966 | 1,885,872 | 68,088,492 | 4,638,879 | 9.96\% | 417,266,311 |
| 1998 | 1,618,396 | 401,054,939 | 327,491 | 1,086,955 | 11,521,733 | 331,145 | 3,478,607 | 2,067,896 | 75,041,052 | 5,431,883 | 28.75\% | 491,096,331 |

(1) A full rebate of duty is allowed on this oil.
(2) These oils are used mainly for agriculture, industrial and heating purposes
(3) There is a full repayment of duty on these oils when used in the engines of sea fishing boats and a partial repayment when used in horticulture production

| Year | Quantity <br> (Litres '000) | Year | Quantity <br> (Litres '000) |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1989 | $2,774,341$ | 1994 | $3,895,228$ |
| 1990 | $3,196,805$ | 1995 | $3,843,887$ |
| 1991 | $3,496,922$ | 1996 | $4,218,810$ |
| 1992 | $3,479,053$ | 1997 | $4,638,879$ |
| 1993 | $3,696,951$ | 1998 | $5,431,883$ |

## Hydrocarbon Oils Other Sorts Consumption 1989-1998



## TABLE EX16

Incidence of Duty and VAT Per Litre of Auto Diesel 1989-98

| Year <br> (Mid May) | Price per Litre (a) (Pence) | Percent Change | Excise Content (Pence) | VAT <br> Content (Pence) | Total Tax Content (Pence) | Percent Change | Tax Exclusive Price (Pence) | Percent Change | Tax as $a$ \% of Price |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1989 | 51.90 | 0.8\% | 22.31 | 10.38 | 32.70 | 0.3\% | 19.20 | 1.6\% | 63.0\% |
| 1990 | 50.90 | -1.9\% | 22.31 | 9.52 | 31.80 | -2.8\% | 19.10 | -0.5\% | 62.5\% |
| 1991 | 52.90 | 3.9\% | 22.31 | 9.18 | 31.50 | -0.9\% | 21.40 | 12.0\% | 59.5\% |
| 1992 | 52.70 | -0.4\% | 22.31 | 9.15 | 31.50 | 0.0\% | 21.20 | -0.9\% | 59.8\% |
| 1993 | 54.20 | 2.8\% | 22.31 | 9.41 | 31.70 | 0.6\% | 22.50 | 6.1\% | 58.5\% |
| 1994 | 54.00 | -0.4\% | 23.55 | 9.37 | 32.90 | 3.8\% | 21.10 | -6.2\% | 60.9\% |
| 1995 | 53.60 | -0.7\% | 23.55 | 9.30 | 32.85 | -0.2\% | 20.75 | -1.7\% | 61.3\% |
| 1996 | 56.70 | 5.8\% | 24.38 | 9.84 | 34.22 | 4.2\% | 22.48 | 8.3\% | 60.4\% |
| 1997 | 56.70 | 0.0\% | 25.61 | 9.84 | 35.45 | 7.9\% | 21.25 | -5.5\% | 62.5\% |
| 1998 | 55.70 | -1.8\% | 25.61 | 9.67 | 35.45 | 3.6\% | 20.25 | -4.7\% | 63.6\% |
| INCREASE IN CPI (ALL ITEMS) |  |  | 989-199 | 24.5\% |  |  |  |  |  |

INCREASE DURING PERIOD:

| TAX INCLUSIVE PRICE: | $7.3 \%$ |
| :--- | :--- |
| TAX EXCLUSIVE PRICE: | $5.5 \%$ |
| TAX CONTENT: | $8.4 \%$ |

Price of a Litre of Auto Diesel, the Tax Take and Tax Exclusive Price 1989-98

| $\square$ | Price per Litre (a) (Pence) |
| :--- | :--- |
| $\square$ | Total Tax Content (Pence) |
| $\square$ | Tax Exclusive Price (Pence) |


(a) C.S.O. National Average Retail Price

## EXCISE DUTY ON GASEOUS HYDROCARBONS IN LIQUID FORM (LPG)

TABLE EX17

Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Excise Receipts 1989-98

|  | Fully Duty Paid |  | Partly Rebated * |  | Total |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Quantity (Litres '000) | Net Receipts f | $\begin{gathered} \hline \text { Quantity } \\ \text { (Litres '000) } \end{gathered}$ | Net Receipts £ | Quantity <br> (Litres '000) | Net Receipts f |
| 1989 | 10,388 | 1,793,975 | 219,335 | 8,200,039 | 229,723 | 9,994,014 |
| 1990 | 11,397 | 1,094,137 | 242,712 | 9,065,695 | 254,109 | 10,159,832 |
| 1991 | 12,851 | 926,109 | 241,288 | 8,974,395 | 254,139 | 9,900,504 |
| 1992 | 13,006 | 895,446 | 238,875 | 6,944,275 | 251,881 | 7,839,721 |
| 1993 | 12,523 | 736,652 | 247,889 | 4,594,717 | 260,412 | 5,331,369 |
| 1994 | 11,747 | 666,641 | 246,450 | 4,592,254 | 258,197 | 5,258,895 |
| 1995 | 9,885 | 537,287 | 244,063 | 4,563,972 | 253,948 | 5,101,259 |
| 1996 | 7,750 | 439,826 | 261,687 | 4,431,372 | 269,437 | 4,871,198 |
| 1997 | 6,593 | 374,160 | 256,663 | 3,663,720 | 263,256 | 4,037,880 |
| 1998 | 5,182 | 288,814 | 268,464 | 3,839,031 | 273,646 | 4,127,845 |

* This rate applies to LPG for non automotive use. With effect from 1 July 1991, there is a partial rebate on LPG used in horticultural production

| Year | Auto LPG | Non-Auto LPG |
| :--- | ---: | ---: |
| 1989 | 10,388 | 219,335 |
| 1990 | 11,397 | 242,712 |
| 1991 | 12,851 | 241,288 |
| 1992 | 13,006 | 238,875 |
| 1993 | 12,523 | 247,889 |
| 1994 | 11,747 | 246,450 |
| 1995 | 9,885 | 244,063 |
| 1996 | 7,750 | 261,687 |
| 1997 | 6,593 | 256,663 |
| 1998 | 5,182 | 268,464 |

Auto and Non Auto LPG Consumption
1989-1998


## EXCISE DUTY ON TOBACCO PRODUCTS

Excise duty on cigarettes consists of a specific rate of duty levied per one thousand cigarettes together with a fixed percentage of the price at which the cigarettes are sold by retail. All other tobacco products are charged at a specific rate of duty per kilogram.

## Table EX18

Quantities Retained for Home Use and Net Receipts 1989-1998

| Year | Cigarettes |  | Other Tobacco Products |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | Total Other |  | Total Receipts |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\begin{gathered} \overline{\text { Quantity }} \\ \text { 000's } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Receipts } \\ \text { £'s }^{\prime} \end{gathered}$ | Cigars |  | Sweetened Quantity | Hard Pressed Quantity | Other Pipe Quantity | Other TobaccoQuantity | Fine Cut |  | Other Smoking |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  | Quantity | Receipts |  |  |  |  | Quantity | Receipts | Quantity | Receipts | Quantity | Receipts |  |
|  |  |  | Kgs | $\mathrm{f}^{\prime} \mathrm{s}$ | Kgs | Kgs | Kgs | Kgs | Kgs | £ | Kgs | £ | Kgs | £'s | £'s |
| 1989 | 5,655,636 | 303,478,576 | 87,236 | 5,458,356 | 4,216 | 74,393 | 68,021 | 109,172 |  |  |  |  | 343,038 | 17,623,037 | 321,101,613 |
| 1990 | 5,799,934 | 313,681,550 | 87,826 | 5,235,988 | 3,684 | 64,344 | 64,636 | 108,928 | - |  | - |  | 329,418 | 16,629,649 | 330,311,199 |
| 1991 | 6,262,127 | 363,441,557 | 89,649 | 5,820,202 | 3,588 | 68,731 | 63,113 | 121,665 | - |  | - |  | 346,746 | 18,685,420 | 382,126,977 |
| 1992 | 5,977,965 | 395,014,252 | 84,322 | 6,132,355 | 3,267 | 54,032 | 58,158 | 121,781 |  |  |  |  | 321,560 | 19,769,547 | 414,783,799 |
| 1993 | 5,737,611 | 409,973,100 | 79,304 | 6,181,880 | 487 | 8,370 | 9,058 | 20,922 | 98,407 | 6,091,651 | 84,487 | 4,037,964 | 301,035 | 19,590,522 | 429,563,622 |
| 1994 | 5,958,971 | 442,124,808 | 75,465 | 6,263,960 | - |  |  | - | 120,027 | 8,358,464 | 89,748 | 5,087,625 | 285,240 | 19,710,049 | 461,834,857 |
| 1995 | 6,365,349 | 505,958,876 | 78,965 | 6,565,450 | - |  |  |  | 121,966 | 8,570,429 | 88,959 | 5,298,223 | 289,890 | 20,434,102 | 526,392,978 |
| 1996 | 6,108,500 | 511,078,724 | 73,824 | 6,839,942 | - |  |  | - | 131,266 | 10,139,422 | 79,176 | 5,021,954 | 284,266 | 22,001,318 | 533,080,042 |
| 1997 | 6,272,348 | 551,649,348 | 78,333 | 7,403,228 | - |  |  |  | 108,173 | 8,720,177 | 72,826 | 4,840,821 | 259,332 | 20,964,226 | 572,613,574 |
| 1998 | 6,422,783 | 593,740,810 | 80,313 | 7,718,083 | - | - | - | - | 116,007 | 9,766,340 | 70,506 | 5,118,159 | 266,826 | 22,602,582 | 616,343,391 |

Note: From 25 February 1993, Other Tobacco Products were reclassified into two new categories, (1) "Fine Cut Tobacco", which replaced the existing category "Other Tobacco" and (2) ""Other Smoking Tobacco", replacing "Sweetened Tobacco" and "Other Pipe."


## TABLE EX19

## Incidence of Duty and VAT Per Packet of 20 Cigarettes

| Year <br> (Mid May) | Retail Price £ | Percent Change | Excise Content |  |  | VAT <br> Content £ | ```Total``` | Percent Change | Tax Exclusive Price £ | Percent Change | Total <br> Tax as \% of price |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | Specific £ | Ad <br> Valorem $£$ | Total £ |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1989 | 1.983 | 3.7\% | 0.814 | 0.269 | 1.083 | 0.397 | 1.479 | 3.5\% | 0.504 | 4.3\% | 74.6\% |
| 1990 | 1.950 | -1.7\% | 0.814 | 0.264 | 1.078 | 0.365 | 1.443 | -2.5\% | 0.507 | 0.6\% | 74.0\% |
| 1991 | 1.949 | -0.1\% | 0.850 | 0.320 | 1.171 | 0.338 | 1.509 | 4.6\% | 0.440 | -13.2\% | 77.4\% |
| 1992 | 2.275 | 16.7\% | 0.955 | 0.375 | 1.330 | 0.395 | 1.725 | 14.3\% | 0.550 | 25.0\% | 75.8\% |
| 1993 | 2.433 | 6.9\% | 1.012 | 0.410 | 1.422 | 0.422 | 1.844 | 6.9\% | 0.589 | 7.0\% | 75.8\% |
| 1994 | 2.555 | 5.0\% | 1.065 | 0.430 | 1.495 | 0.443 | 1.938 | 5.1\% | 0.617 | 4.7\% | 75.9\% |
| 1995 | 2.704 | 5.8\% | 1.144 | 0.455 | 1.599 | 0.469 | 2.068 | 6.7\% | 0.636 | 3.1\% | 76.5\% |
| 1996 | 2.842 | 5.1\% | 1.207 | 0.481 | 1.688 | 0.493 | 2.181 | 5.5\% | 0.661 | 4.0\% | 76.7\% |
| 1997 | 2.954 | 3.9\% | 1.253 | 0.500 | 1.753 | 0.513 | 2.266 | 3.9\% | 0.688 | 4.2\% | 76.7\% |
| 1998 | 3.089 | 4.6\% | 1.300 | 0.542 | 1.842 | 0.536 | 2.378 | 5.0\% | 0.711 | 3.3\% | 77.0\% |
| INCREASE IN CPI (ALL ITEMS) 1989-1998: |  |  |  | 24.5\% |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| INCREASE IN PRICES DURING PERIOD: |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | TAX INCLUSIVE PRICES: |  |  | 55.8\% |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | TAX EXCLUSIVE PRICES |  |  | 41.1\% |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | TAX CONTENT |  |  | 60.7\% |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Price of a Packet of 20 Cigarettes and Tax Take and Tax Exclusive Price 1989-1998

(a) C.S.O. National Average Retail Price

## Excise Licences

Table EX20
Numbers and Net Receipts, 1996-1998

| 1996 |  | 1997 |  | 1998 |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Numbers Issued | Net Receipts | Numbers Issued | Net Receipts | Numbers Issued | Net Receipts |
|  | £ |  | £ |  | £ |

CLASS A - LIQUOR LICENCES
MANUFACTURERS

| 1. Brewers for sale | 14 | 2,800 | 10 | 2,000 | $\mathbf{1 7}$ | $\mathbf{3 , 4 0 0}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| 2. Cider Manufacturers | 2 | 1,000 | 4 | 800 | $\mathbf{3}$ | $\mathbf{1 , 0 0 0}$ |
| 3. Distillers | - | - | 4 | 1,800 | 6 | $\mathbf{1 , 4 0 0}$ |
| 4. Rectifiers and Compounders | 14 | 3,000 | 18 | 5,000 | 14 | $\mathbf{2 , 8 0 0}$ |
| 5. Sweet Makers | 3 | 600 | 4 | 800 | $\mathbf{2}$ | 600 |
| TOTAL MANUFACTURERS |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | 33 | 7,400 | 40 | 10,400 | $\mathbf{4 2}$ | $\mathbf{9 , 2 0 0}$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| DEALERS |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1. Spirits | 228 | 49,000 | 278 | 57,200 | 247 | 51,400 |
| 2. Beer | 207 | 43,800 | 261 | 52,800 | 231 | $\mathbf{4 8 , 0 0 0}$ |
| 3. Wine and Sweet | 257 | 54,000 | 322 | 65,200 | $\mathbf{2 7 8}$ | 59,400 |
| 4. Spirits and Wine | 9 | 1,800 | 16 | 3,300 | 20 | $\mathbf{4 , 2 0 0}$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| TOTAL DEALERS | 701 | 148,600 | 877 | 178,500 | $\mathbf{7 7 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 6 , 3 0 0}$ |

RETAILERS
RETAILERS OF SPIRITS:

1. Publicans, viz.:-

| Full | 9,905 | $4,187,690$ | 10,416 | $4,553,790$ | $\mathbf{1 0 , 3 9 5}$ | $\mathbf{4 , 8 1 7 , 0 8 6}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Six-Day | 39 | 8,000 | 57 | 11,400 | 63 | $\mathbf{1 3 , 0 0 0}$ |
| Early-Closing | 41 | 9,400 | 17 | 3,400 | $\mathbf{2 0}$ | $\mathbf{4 , 2 0 0}$ |
| Six-Day and Early-Closing | 26 | 5,600 | 28 | 6,200 | $\mathbf{1 9}$ | $\mathbf{3 , 8 0 0}$ |
| Additional Duty - No Licence Issued | - | 900 | - | 200 | - | - |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

RETAILERS OF BEER
4. On-Licence, viz.:-

Full
5. Off-Licences

TOTAL RETAILERS OF BEER

| 19 | 3,800 | 9 | 1,800 | 4 | 800 |
| ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| 513 | 102,200 | 589 | 112,200 | 589 | 113,800 |
| 532 | 106,000 | 598 | 114,000 | 593 | $\mathbf{1 1 4 , 6 0 0}$ |

RETAILERS OF CIDER
AND PERRY:-

| 6. Off-Licences | 16 | 3,800 | 20 | 3,800 | $\mathbf{1 6}$ | $\mathbf{3 , 2 0 0}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| TOTAL RETAILERS 0F |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| BEER, CIDER AND PERRY | 548 | 109,800 | 618 | 117,800 | $\mathbf{6 0 9}$ | $\mathbf{1 1 7 , 8 0 0}$ |

## Table EX20 - continued

Numbers and Net Receipts, 1996-1998

| 1996 |  | 1997 |  | 1998 |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Numbers Issued | Net Receipt Receipts | Numbers Issued | Net Receipts | Numbers Issued | Net Receipts |

£ £ £
RETAILERS OF WINE:-
7. On-Licence, viz:-

| Full | 2,157 | 460,600 | 2,410 | 515,100 | $\mathbf{2 , 9 3 8}$ | $\mathbf{6 1 9 , 7 5 0}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| 8. Off-Licences | 483 | 96,000 | 567 | 107,200 | 571 | $\mathbf{1 1 0 , 0 0 0}$ |
| TOTAL RETAILERS OF WINE | 2,640 | 556,600 | 2,977 | 622,300 | $\mathbf{3 , 5 0 9}$ | $\mathbf{7 2 9 , 7 5 0}$ |

RETAILERS OF SWEETS:
9. On-Licences
10.0ff-Licences

TOTAL SWEET RETAILERS

| 1 | 200 | - | - | 3 | 600 |
| ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| 9 | 1,800 | 11 | 2,400 | $\mathbf{6}$ | $\mathbf{1 , 2 0 0}$ |
| 10 | 2,000 | 11 | 2,400 | $\mathbf{9}$ | $\mathbf{1 , 8 0 0}$ |

total retailers Of wine AND SWEETS

| 2,650 | 558,600 | 2,988 | 624,700 | 3,518 | 731,550 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |


| 11. PASSENGER VESSELS:- |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | ---: | :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Annual | 30 | 6,200 | 22 | 4,400 | $\mathbf{2 6}$ | $\mathbf{5 , 6 0 0}$ |
| 12. PASSENGER AIRCRAFT | 44 | 8,800 | 58 | 11,600 | $\mathbf{7 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 4 , 2 0 0}$ |
| 13. RAILWAY RESTAURANT CARS | 50 | 10,000 | 51 | 10,200 | 2 | 400 |
| 14. SPECIAL RESTAURANT FEE | 36 | 111,000 | 23 | 72,000 | $\mathbf{4 5}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 5 , 0 0 0}$ |


| TOTAL CLASS A | 14,773 | $5,307,190^{*}$ | 15,998 | $5,759,390^{*}$ | $\mathbf{5 , 8 3 6}$ | $\mathbf{6 , 1 8 1 , 9 3 6 *}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

CLASS B. - LICENCES OTHER
THAN LIQUOR LICENCES

| 1. Auctioneers | 1,430 | 292,800 | 1,509 | 313,440 | 1,532 | 318,490 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2. Auction Permits | 192 | 38,400 | 222 | 44,000 | 230 | 46,000 |
| 3. Bookmakers Licences | 534 | 107,000 | 572 | 114,600 | 571 | 114,000 |
| 4. Gaming | 187 | 61,625 | 160 | 50,125 | 166 | 52,500 |
| 5. Gaming Machines | 10,153 | 1,163,915 | 10,575 | 1,145,125 | 10,530 | 1,190,000 |
| 6. House Agents | 12 | 1,100 | 9 | 900 | 9 | 900 |
| 7. Hydrocarbon Oil Refiners | 2 | 300 | - |  | 1 | 150 |
| 8. Hydrocarbon Oil Vendors | 2,949 | 102,921 | 2,835 | 95,340 | 2,857 | 96,582 |
| 9. Liquid Petroleum Gas Vendors | 181 | 6,110 | 160 | 6,190 | 163 | 5,730 |
| 10. Amusement Machines | 7,568 | 651,850 | 7,588 | 654,740 | 7,468 | 641,310 |
| 11. Methylated Spirit Makers | 7 | 1,050 | 11 | 1,700 | 9 | 1,350 |
| 12. Methylated Spirit Retailers | 714 | 7,580 | 787 | 8,510 | 773 | 8,050 |
| 13. Moneylenders | 9 | 3,000 |  |  | - |  |
| 14. Pawnbrokers | - |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15. Table Water Manufacturers | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 16. Tobacco Manufacturers | 5 | 750 | 5 | 1,050 | 4 | 600 |
| 17. Bookmaker 361A (Tote) | 1 | 200 | - | - | 2 | 400 |
| TOTAL CLASS B | 23,944 | 2,438,601 | 24,433 | 2,435,720 | 24,315 | 2,476,062 |
| TOTAL CLASS A AND B | 38,717 | 7,745,791 | 40,431 | 8,195,110 | 30,151 | 8,657,998 |

[^2]
## Stamp Duties

- Table SD1. Classification of net receipt
- Table SD2. Other statistics relating to instruments in the six years ended 1998
- Table SD3. Net receipts of fees collected by means of stamps

Stamp duties are charged mainly on legal and commercial instruments and in respect of certain transactions. With few exceptions, the instruments affected are set out in the First Schedule to the Stamp Act, 1891. A new First Schedule was substituted for the original by the Finance Act, 1970. The new schedule has been revised on a number of occasions - the more significant amendments being made in the 1990, 1991, 1992, 1997 and 1998 Finance Acts.

Table SD1 classifies the net receipts from stamp duties under five main categories of charge which are as follows:
(1) Conveyances of lands, houses and other property, leases, mortgages and settlements

Stamp duty is charged ad valorem on the consideration for the sale of the property. The rates of duty now in force are as follows:

Consideration not exceeding $£ 5,000$
Exceeding $£ 5,000$ and not exceeding $£ 10,000$
Exceeding $£ 10,000$ and not exceeding $£ 15,000$ Exceeding $£ 15,000$ and not exceeding $£ 25,000$ Exceeding $£ 25,000$ and not exceeding $£ 50,000$ Exceeding $£ 50,000$ and not exceeding $£ 60,000$ Exceeding $£ 60,000$ $\qquad$ Exceeding $£ 60,000$ and not exceeding $£ 100,000$ Exceeding $£ 100,000$ and not exceeding $£ 170,000$ Exceeding $£ 170,000$ and not exceeding $£ 250,000$ Exceeding $£ 250,000$ and not exceeding $£ 500,000$ Exceeding £500,000 .......................................

Non Residential Property Residential Property

- Nil Nil
- $\quad £ 1$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ Nil
- $£ 2$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ Nil
- $£ 3$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ Nil
- $£ 4$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ Nil
- $\quad £ 5$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ Nil
- $\quad £ 6$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$

100 or part of $£ 100$

-     - $\quad$ - $\quad$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$
-     - $£ 7$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$
-     - $£ 9$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$

In the case of gifts, the duty is charged at the same rates on the value of the property. Where the transfer is between certain classes of relatives, the maximum rate is one half of the above rates whether the conveyance is by way of gift or sale.

The ad valorem rates apply also to the consideration, other than the rent, in the case of leases.
Various exemptions and reliefs have been provided for. For example, certain transfers and leases of houses and apartments are exempt from stamp duty. Mortgages not exceeding $£ 20,000$ are exempt from stamp duty. Where that sum is exceeded, the rate is $£ 1$ per $£ 1,000$ or part of $£ 1,000$ subject to a maximum duty of $£ 500$.

Settlements are charged at 25 p per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ on the amount or value of the property settled.
(2) Transactions in Stocks and Shares

The main item in this category is transfers of stocks and shares by way of sale. Such transfers attract duty at the rate of $£ 1$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ of the consideration. Shares transferred electronically through the Stock Exchange's CREST system attract duty at the rate of $1 \%$. In the case of gifts the duty is charged at the same rates on the value of the stocks and shares.
(3) Companies Capital Duty

Companies capital duty is imposed at the rate of $£ 1$ per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ on the assets contributed to a capital company.
(4) Cheques, Bills of Exchange, etc.

Cheques, drafts, bills of exchange and promissory notes are chargeable with duty of 7p. Credit cards and charge cards are chargeable with a stamp duty of $£ 15$ p.a. and ATM cards with a stamp duty of $£ 5$ p.a.

## (5) Insurance and Miscellaneous

In the case of policies of life insurance, the duty is payable at the rate of 10 p per $£ 100$ or part of $£ 100$ where the sum insured exceeds $£ 50$ but does not exceed $£ 1,000$. Where it exceeds $£ 1,000$, the rate is $£ 1$ per $£ 1,000$ or part of $£ 1,000$ of the amount insured. A stamp duty is levied at the rate of $2 \%$ on premiums received by insurance companies from certain classes of non-life insurance business. Policies of non-life insurance are subject to a stamp duty of $£ 1$.

The miscellaneous category includes items such as the levy on "section 84 " loans, penalties and miscellaneous documents which have not been classified.

Statistics relating to instruments and to the amount of fees collected by means of stamps are contained in Tables SD2 and SD3 respectively.

TABLE SD1
Classification of net receipt


Table SD2
Other statistics relating to stamp revenue in the six years ended 1998

|  | 1993 | 1994 | Year <br> 1995 | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instruments presented for adjudication | 35,001 | 37,526 | 50,085 | 35,332 | 27,440 | 26,373 |
| Sales and leases of land <br> Number of transactions of which <br> particulars were presented | 68,250 | 83,524 | 78,956 | 91,483 | 100,385 | 116,797 |



Table SD3
Net receipts of fees collected by means of stamps

|  | Year |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\begin{gathered} 1993 \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 1994 \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 1995 \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 1996 \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 1997 \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 1998 \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| Companies' Registration | 3,982,527 | 6,057,862 | 6,895,035 | 7,376,752 | 3,610,580 | 638,326 |
| Official Arbitration (land) | 3,235 | 3,403 | 2,182 | 1,507 | 2,581 | 4,416 |
| Registration of Deeds | 733,796 | 811,274 | 745,176 | 777,348 | 780,737 | 742,103 |
| Road Transport Act (vehicle plate) fees | 65,594 | 28,034 | -480 | - | - | - |
| Total fee stamps | 4,785,152 | 6,900,573 | 7,641,913 | 8,155,607 | 4,393,898 | 1,384,845 |



## Capital Acquisitions Tax

- Table CAT1. Exchequer receipt and net receipt
- Table CAT2. Distribution of net receipt for Capital Acquisitions Tax classified under Inheritance Tax, Gift Tax, Discretionary Trust Tax and Probate Tax
- Table CAT3. Gifts and inheritances taken on or after 11 April, 1994 -


## Rates of Tax

Capital acquisitions tax comprises gift tax, inheritance tax, discretionary trust tax and probate tax.

## (a) Gift Tax and Inheritance Tax

Gift tax is charged on taxable gifts taken on or after 28 February, 1974, and inheritance tax is charged on taxable inheritances taken on or after 1 April, 1975. An inheritance is a gratuitous benefit taken on a death and a gift is a gratuitous benefit taken otherwise than on a death.

The tax is charged on the taxable value of the gift or inheritance. The taxable value is arrived at by deducting from the market value of the property comprised in the gift or inheritance permissible debts and incumbrances and any consideration paid by the beneficiary.

Once the taxable value of the gift or inheritance has been determined the amount of tax payable will depend on whether the appropriate tax-free threshold has been exceeded and on the rates of tax in force (see Table CAT3).

There are three different class thresholds each one determined by the relationship between the beneficiary and the disponer i.e.
(a) $£ 150,000$ : this applies where the beneficiary is a child, or a minor child of a deceased child, of the disponer. It also applies in certain circumstances to nephews and nieces of the disponer and to parents who take an inheritance from a deceased child;
(b) $£ 20,000$ : included in this class are brothers, sisters, nephews, nieces and grandchildren of the disponer; and
(c) $£ 10,000$ : this applies to a beneficiary who does not come under either of the above class thresholds.

The class thresholds - $£ 150,000, £ 20,000$ and $£ 10,000$ - have been indexed since 1990 by reference to the consumer price index. Following indexation the class thresholds applying to a gift or inheritance taken in 1998 are $£ 188,400$, $£ 25,120$ and $£ 12,560$ respectively.

All gifts and inheritances taken by a beneficiary on or after 26 March, 1984, are aggregated with all other gifts and inheritances taken by that beneficiary from any disponer since 2 June, 1982, in order to calculate the amount of tax payable on the latest gift or inheritance.

Various exemptions from gift and inheritance tax have been provided for. For example, the first $£ 500$ taken as a gift by a beneficiary from a disponer in any one year is exempt from tax as are gifts and inheritances taken by one spouse from the other.

In addition to the exemptions various reliefs, which are subject to certain conditions being satisfied, apply i.e.

- Agricultural Relief. This relief operates by reducing the market value of agricultural property; and
- Business Relief. The relief is granted by reducing the taxable value of business property


## (b) Discretionary Trust Tax

A once-off inheritance tax applies to property subject to a discretionary trust on 25 January, 1984, or becoming subject to a discretionary trust on or after that date. The current rate of tax is $6 \%$. In certain cases the $6 \%$ rate can be reduced to $3 \%$.

An annual inheritance tax at the rate of $1 \%$ applies to property subject to a discretionary trust on 5 April in each year commencing with the year 1986. Both of these taxes are referred to as discretionary trust tax in this Report.
(c) Probate Tax

A probate tax of $2 \%$ applies to estates valued in excess of an exemption threshold. This threshold is $£ 10,980$ for deaths occurring in 1998.

Particulars of the Exchequer and net receipt of capital acquisitions tax are shown in Table CAT1 and particulars of the distribution of the net receipt of capital acquisitions tax are shown in Table CAT2.

Table CAT1
Exchequer receipt and net receipt

| Year | Exchequer Receipt | Net Receipt |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\mathbf{£}$ | $\mathbf{£}$ |
| 1993 | $50,692,000$ | $50,595,842$ |
| 1994 | $59,150,000$ | $59,154,223$ |
| 1995 | $60,645,000$ | $59,662,534$ |
| 1996 | $80,525,000$ | $81,576,180$ |
| 1997 | $89,201,000$ | $88,740,960$ |
| $\mathbf{1 9 9 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 1 0 , 7 2 6 , 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 1 1 , 7 1 2 , 0 7 6}$ |



Table CAT2

Distribution of net receipt for Capital Acquisitions Tax classified under Inheritance Tax, Gift Tax, Discretionary Trust Tax and Probate Tax

| Capital Acquisitions Tax | 1994 | 1995 | 1996 | 1997 | $\mathbf{1 9 9 8}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Inheritance Tax | $42,041,444$ | $39,947,125$ | $48,141,932$ | $64,006,109$ | $\mathbf{7 7 , 5 3 9 , 9 0 9}$ |
| Gift Tax | $3,332,966$ | $2,391,400$ | $8,635,795$ | $5,024,411$ | $\mathbf{6 , 0 3 0 , 9 5 3}$ |
| Discretionary Trust Tax | $4,002,282$ | $4,916,300$ | $10,355,881$ | $2,645,355$ | $\mathbf{8 , 4 0 4 , 2 6 5}$ |
| Probate Tax | $9,552,872$ | $12,284,116$ | $14,402,499$ | $17,039,269$ | $\mathbf{1 9 , 7 1 0 , 3 6 6}$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Total | $58,929,564$ | $59,538,941$ | $81,536,107$ | $88,715,144$ | $\mathbf{1 1 1 , 6 8 5 , 4 9 3}$ |

Table CAT3

Gifts and inheritances taken on or after 11 April, 1994 - Rates of Tax*
The following Table of rates is applicable to taxable gifts and taxable inheritances taken on or after 11 April, 1994

| Portion of Value | Rate of Tax |
| :--- | :---: |
|  |  |
| The threshold amount ... ... ... ... | $\%$ |
| The next $£ 10,000$... ... ... ... | 20 |
| The next $£ 30,000$... ... ... .... | 30 |
| The balance ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 40 |

* Gift tax is payable at $75 \%$ of the amount computed by these rates


## Residential Property Tax (RPT)

- Table RPT1. Exchequer receipt and net receipt
- Table RPT2. Numbers of assessments on which tax was paid and the net receipt in 1998
- Table RPT3. Numbers of assessments on which tax was paid and the net receipt up to 31 December, 1998
- Table RPT4. Numbers of assessments paid in 1998, classified according to the market value of relevant residential property
- Table RPT5. Assessable persons claiming exemption on income grounds in 1998

An annual tax was chargeable on the market value of residential property in Ireland owned and occupied by a person on 5 April in each year. The charge extended to residential property situated abroad if the person was domiciled in Ireland on that date. Irrespective of the person's actual tenure of interest in property owned by him or her, the market value was calculated as if $s /$ he had an unencumbered fee-simple interest in the property. The tax was charged at the rate of $1.5 \%$ on the excess of the market value of all residential properties of a person over a market value exemption limit, and was payable provided the income of the household exceeded an income exemption limit. These exemption limits were $£ 101,000$ and $£ 30,100$ respectively for the valuation date 5 April, 1996. This was the last full year of operation of RPT. RPT was abolished by secion 131 of the Finance Act, 1997, in respect of valuation dates ending on or after 5 April, 1997. Even though RPT has been abolished the Clearance Certificate procedure remains in place in relation to the sale of certain residential properties to assist Revenue in the collection of outstanding tax.

Two types of marginal relief from the tax were provided, the first applying where the household income exceeded the appropriate income exemption limit by $£ 10,000$ or less ( $£ 15,000$, or less for owner(s) aged 65 or over) and the second reducing the tax of an assessable person by $1 / 10$ th for each qualifying child.

Particulars of the Exchequer and net receipt of residential property tax are shown in Table RPT1. Details regarding assessments and claims for exemption on income grounds are contained in Tables RPT2, RPT3, RPT4 and RPT5, respectively.

Table RPT1

Exchequer receipt and net receipt

| Year | Exchequer Receipt | Net Receipt |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\mathbf{£}$ | $\boldsymbol{£}$ |
| 1992 | $7,195,000$ | $7,230,761$ |
| 1993 | $9,048,000$ | $8,562,199$ |
| 1994 | $14,048,000$ | $14,298,077$ |
| 1995 | $11,904,000$ | $12,134,357$ |
| 1996 | $14,332,000$ | $14,339,284$ |
| 1997 | $3,084,000$ | $3,107,225$ |
| $\mathbf{1 9 9 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 , 4 3 8 , 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 , 4 3 8 , 1 6 4}$ |

Table RPT2

Numbers of assessments on which tax was paid and the net receipt in 1998

| Valuation date of <br> 5 April | Number of <br> Assessments | Net Receipt |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1983-1993 (inclusive) | 71 |  |
| 1994 | 132 | 543,538 |
| 1995 | 166 | 196,050 |
| 1996 | 321 | 219,346 |
|  |  | 479,230 |
| Total | 690 | $1,438,164$ |

Table RPT3

Numbers of assessments on which tax was paid and the net receipt up to 31 December, 1998

| Valuation date of <br> 5 April | Number of <br> Assessments | Net Receipt |
| :---: | :---: | ---: |
|  |  |  |
| 1983 | 6,267 | $2,174,186$ |
| 1984 | 6,161 | $1,995,513$ |
| 1985 | 5,774 | $1,853,868$ |
| 1986 | 5,772 | $1,784,314$ |
| 1987 | 5,837 | $2,311,831$ |
| 1988 | 6,102 | $2,778,947$ |
| 1989 | 10,992 | $5,593,318$ |
| 1990 | 10,714 | $5,506,922$ |
| 1991 | 10,719 | $5,993,843$ |
| 1992 | 13,793 | $7,953,948$ |
| 1993 | 15,350 | $9,314,208$ |
| 1994 | 38,264 | $14,858,333$ |
| 1995 | 21,039 | $11,942,541$ |
| 1996 | 21,820 | $13,975,393$ |
| 1997 | 1,410 | $3,107,225$ |
| 1998 | 690 | $\mathbf{1 , 4 3 8}, 164$ |

## Table RPT4

Numbers of assessments paid in 1998, classified according to the market value of relevant residential property

| Market value of relevant residential property |  | Valuation Date of 5 April |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | $\begin{gathered} \text { 1983-1993 } \\ \text { inclusive } \end{gathered}$ | 1994 | 1995 | 1996 |
| Exceeding £ | Not Exceeding £ |  |  |  |  |
| Market Value |  |  |  |  |  |
| Exemption Limit | 70,000 | \} |  | - | - |
| 70,000 | 80,000 | \} |  | - | - |
| 80,000 | 90,000 | \} | 78 | - | - |
| 90,000 | 100,000 | 71 |  | 35 | - |
| 100,000 | 125,000 | \} | 26 | 58 | 140 |
| 125,000 | 150,000 | \} | 13 | 32 | 78 |
| 150,000 | 200,000 | \} | 9 | 25 | 60 |
| 200,000 | - | \} | 6 | 16 | 43 |
|  | Total | 71 | 132 | 166 | 321 |

## Table RPT5

Assessable persons claiming exemption on income grounds in 1998

|  | Valuation Date of 5 April |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Market value of relevant <br> residential property | $1983-1993$ <br> inclusive | 1994 | 1995 | 1996 |


| Exceeding £ | Not Exceeding £ |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Market Value |  |  |  |  |  |
| Exemption Limit | 70,000 |  |  | - | - |
| 70,000 | 80,000 |  | \} | - | - |
| 80,000 | 90,000 |  | \} | - | - |
| 90,000 | 100,000 | 547 | \} | 133 | - |
| 100,000 | 125,000 |  | 343 | 139 | 221 |
| 125,000 | 150,000 |  | \} | 94 | 172 |
| 150,000 | 200,000 |  | \} | 57 | 112 |
| 200,000 | - |  | , | 29 | 54 |
|  | Total | 547 | 343 | 452 | 559 |

## Income Tax

- Table IT1. Taxation in force for the years 1993-94 to 1998-99
- Table IT2. Exchequer receipt and net receipt
- Table IT3. Pay As You Earn: Gross Receipts and Net Repayments
- Table IT4. Numbers of Employers and Employees
- Table IT5. Amount and effective rates of tax on specimen incomes, 1996-97
- Table IT6. Cost of allowances and reliefs 1994-95 and 1995-96

The law relating to income tax was consolidated in the Taxes Consolidation Act, 1997.
Broadly speaking, income tax is charged on -
(i) all income, wheresoever it arises, accruing to a person (other than a company), resident in the State; and
(ii) all income, to whomsoever it accrues, arising in the State.

The application of these principles is modified by various double taxation agreements.
For income tax purposes, income is classified under certain heads or schedules. The four schedules now existing deal with interest (taxed at source) on certain government and other securities (Schedule C), the profits of trades, professions and vocations and certain other income such as rents, interest on loans and income from abroad (Schedule D), income from an office, employment or pension (Schedule E) and income from distributions received from a resident company (Schedule F).

The tax is charged for a year of assessment beginning on 6 April, at graduated rates in the case of individuals and at standard rate in the case of all other chargeable persons.

For individuals, income tax is also graduated by means of various allowances, deductions and reliefs. The allowances and deductions depend on the personal circumstances of the taxpayer and in effect exempt the first slice of income. The amount of the allowances, etc., is deducted from total income in arriving at taxable income.

Normally the allowances and reliefs are given only to an individual who is resident in the State; but in certain cases, including that of an Irish citizen resident abroad, a proportion of the allowances may be given in the ratio which the taxpayer's income liable to Irish tax bears to his or her total income.

For married couples three options are available:
(a) to be assessed as single persons,
(b) to have the combined incomes of husband and wife treated as the husband's for income tax purposes; in this event the husband is entitled to a personal allowance amounting to twice that of a single person and to the benefit of double rate bands, and
(c) separate assessment where option (b) is taken but the spouses wish to have the tax apportioned between them and each spouse made responsible for the tax attributable to his or her own income.

Table IT1
Taxation in force for the years 1993-94 to 1998-99

|  | 1993-94 | 1994-95 | 1995-96 | 1996-97 | 1997-98 | 1998-99 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Rates of tax (excluding income levy) for every $£$ of chargeable income <br> (STANDARD RATE <br> 24\% for 1998-99, <br> 26\% for 1997-98, <br> 27\% for 1996-97 to 1993-94) | $27 \%$ on first $£ 7,675$ 48\% on remainder | 27 \% on first $£ 8,200$ $48 \%$ on remainder | $\begin{aligned} & 27 \% \text { on first } \\ & \text { £8,900 } \\ & 48 \% \text { on } \\ & \text { remainder } \end{aligned}$ | $27 \%$ on first <br> £9,400 <br> $48 \%$ on remainder | $\begin{gathered} 26 \% \text { on first } \\ £ 9,900 \\ 48 \% \text { on } \\ \text { remainder } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { 24\% on first } \\ & \text { £10,000 } \\ & 46 \% \text { on } \\ & \text { remainder } \end{aligned}$ |
| Married persons (a) (joint assessment) | ```27% on first £15,350 48% on remainder``` | ```27% on first £16,400 48% on remainder``` | $\begin{gathered} 27 \% \text { on first } \\ \text { £17,800 } \\ 48 \% \text { on } \\ \text { remainder } \end{gathered}$ | $27 \%$ on first $\begin{aligned} & £ 18,800 \\ & 48 \% \text { on } \end{aligned}$ remainder | $\begin{aligned} & 26 \% \text { on first } \\ & £ 19,800 \\ & 48 \% \text { on } \\ & \text { remainder } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} 24 \% \text { on first } \\ £ 20,000 \\ 46 \% \text { on } \\ \text { remainder } \end{gathered}$ |
| Exemption limits: (b) |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Single or Widowed persons: | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Under 65 years | 3,600 | 3,600 | 3,700 | 3,900 | 4,000 | 4,100 |
| 65 and under 75 years | 4,100 | 4,100 | 4,300 | 4,500 | 4,600 | 5,000 |
| 75 years and over | 4,700 | 4,700 | 4,900 | 5,100 | 5,200 | 5,500 |
| Married persons: |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Under 65 years | 7,200 | 7,200 | 7,400 | 7,800 | 8,000 | 8,200 |
| 65 and under 75 years | 8,200 | 8,200 | 8,600 | 9,000 | 9,200 | 10,000 |
| 75 years and over | 9,400 | 9,400 | 9,800 | 10,200 | 10,400 | 11,000 |
| Children under 16 years |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Additional Amount | 350 | 450 | 450 | 450 | 450 | 450 |
| Third and each subsequent child | 550 | 650 | 650 | 650 | 650 | 650 |

## ALLOWANCES,

DEDUCTIONS AND
RELIEFS GRANTED TO
indIVIDUALS BY
REFERENCE TO
PERSONAL STATUS:

| Age Allowance (65 years or over): |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Single or Widowed persons | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 400 | 400 |
| Married persons | 400 | 400 | 400 | 400 | 800 | 800 |
| Personal Allowance: |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Married persons | 4,350 | 4,700 | 5,000 | 5,300 | 5,800 | 6,300 |
| Widowed persons (c) | 2,675 | 2,850 | 3,000 | 3,150 | 3,400 | 3,650 |
| Single persons | 2,175 | 2,350 | 2,500 | 2,650 | 2,900 | 3,150 |
| Single parent of dependent resident child(ren) |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Widowed parent | 1,675 | 1,850 | 2,000 | 2,150 | 2,400 | 2,650 |
| Other Single parents | 2,175 | 2,350 | 2,500 | 2,650 | 2,900 | 3,150 |
| Widowed parent of dependent child(ren): (d) |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| First year | 1,500 | 1,500 | 1,500 | 1,500 | 1,500 | 5,000 |
| Second year | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 4,000 |
| Third year | 500 | 500 | 500 | 500 | 500 | 3,000 |
| Fourth year | - | - | - | - | - | 2,000 |
| Fifth year | - | - | - | - | - | 1,000 |
| Schedule E employee(e) | 800 | 800 | 800 | 800 | 800 | 800 |
| Pay Related Social Insurance (f) | 286 | 286 | 140 | - | - | - |

[^3]Table IT1 - continued
Taxation in force for the years 1993-94 to 1998-99

|  | 1993-94 | 1994-95 | 1995-96 | 1996-97 | 1997-98 | 1998-99 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Blind person: |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Single or Married (one spouse blind) | 600 | 600 | 600 | 700 | 700 | 1,000 |
| Married (both spouses blind) | 1,400 | 1,400 | 1,400 | 1,600 | 1,600 | 2,000 |
| Children permanently incapacitated by mental or physical infirmity - for each child(g) | 600 | 600 | 600 | 700 | 700 | 800 |
| Certain dependent relatives incapacitated by old age or infirmity - for each relative | 110 | 110 | 110 | 110 | 110 | 110 |
| Son or daughter maintained to look after old or infirm taxpayer | 110 | 110 | 110 | 110 | 110 | 110 |
| Employed person taking care of incapacitated individual maximum deduction | 5,000 | 5,000 | 5,000 | 7,500 | 7,500 | 8,500 |

Interest on deposits With effect from 1986-87, a retention tax at the standard rate is deductible at source by certain deposit takers (e.g banks, building societies, Post Office Savings Bank etc.) from interest paid or credited on deposits of Irish residents. A deduction rate at less than the standard rate applies, subject to conditions, to certain deposits such as special savings accounts, special portfolio investment accounts, etc. No refunds of retention tax are payable except to certain specific categories including individuals aged 65 years or over or permanently incapacitated who would not otherwise (because of personal reliefs, age exemption etc.) be liable to income tax on the relevant interest.
Double taxation relief $\quad$ Tax is calculated in accordance with statutory provisions

| ALLOWANCES, DEDUCTIONS AND |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| RELIEFS GRANTED TO INDIVIDUALS |  |  |  |  |  |
| AS INCENTIVES AND FOR |  |  |  |  |  |
| EXPENDITURE INCURRED: |  |  |  |  |  |
| Expenses incurred by an employee wholly, exclusively and necessarily in the performance |  |  |  |  |  |
| of the duties of an employment |  |  |  |  |  |
| (I) Car expenses - restricted by reference to following maximum |  |  |  |  |  |
| capital cost of $\operatorname{car}(\mathrm{h}) \quad 10,000$ | 13,000 | 14,000 | 14,000 | 15,000 | 15,500 |
| (II) Other expenses No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit |

Contributions by employees to approved superannuation funds

A deduction of up to 15 per cent of remuneration, is allowable in respect of such contributions.

Payments for retirement annuities
Subject to conditions, a deduction of up to 15 per cent of "relevant earnings" is allowed (i). In the case of individuals aged 55 years or over 20 per cent is allowable for 1996-97 et seq.

Interest Paid in full
Interest limit on personal
borrowings: (j)

| Married persons | 4,300 | 3,800 | 3,800 | 3,800 | 3,800 | 3,800 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Widowed persons | 3,140 | 2,780 | 2,780 | 2,780 | 2,780 | 2,780 |
| Single persons | 2,150 | 1,900 | 1,900 | 1,900 | 1,900 | 1,900 |

- See notes following

Table IT1 - continued
Taxation in force for the years 1993-94 to 1998-99

|  | 1993-94 | 1994-95 | 1995-96 | 1996-97 | 1997-98 | 1998-99 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Interest limit on money borrowed by an individual in acquiring an interest in an unquoted company: (k) - |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Where the individual has a material interest in the company | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit |
| Where the individual does not have a material interest in the company: |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Private company Other | $\begin{gathered} \text { No limit } \\ 2,400 \end{gathered}$ | No limit $2,400$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { No limit } \\ 2,400 \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { No limit } \\ 2,400 \end{gathered}$ | No limit $2,400$ | No limit 2,400 |
| Interest limit on money borrowed by an individual in acquiring an interest in a partnership: <br> Where the individual is a partner of, and has not, except in certain limited circumstances, recovered capital from the partnership | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit |
| Interest limit on money borrowed to pay death duties | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit | No limit |
| Interest limit on borrowings for business purposes | No limit | No limit | No Limit | No Limit | No limit | No limit |

Medical insurance premiums ${ }^{(l)}$ A deduction in respect of premiums payable to an authorised insurer.

Unreimbursed health expense
incurred by a taxpayer on himself
or herself or on any dependent of
his/hers. (Excess over $£ 100$ per
annum per person (m) No limit No limit No limit No limit No limit No limit

Contributions to permanent
health benefit schemes

A deduction, subject to a maximum of 10 per cent of total income, in respect of premiums and other contributions

Relief for rent paid in respect of
private tenancies ( n )
All Tenants:

| Maximum deduction: |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Married persons | - | - | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 |
| Widowed persons | - | - | 750 | 750 | 750 | 750 |
| Single persons | - | - | 500 | 500 | 500 | 500 |

[^4]Table IT1 - continued
Taxation in force for the years 1993-94 to 1998-99

|  | 1993-94 | 1994-95 | 1995-96 | 1996-97 | 1997-98 | 1998-99 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Tenants aged over 55 |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Maximum deduction: |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Married persons | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 |
| Single or Widowed persons | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 |
|  | (1,500 for | (1,500 for | (1,500 for | (1,500 for | (1,500 for | (1,500 for |
|  | widowed | widowed | widowed | widowed | widowed | widowed |
|  | person) | person) | person) | person) | person) | person) |

Relief for purchase and/or
installation of an intruder
alarm system
Maximum deduction - $\quad$ - $\quad 800 \quad 800$ -

A deduction at the standard rate on expenditure incurred in the period 23 January, 1996 to 5 April, 1998 on the purchase and/or installation of an intruder alarm system in the home of person(s) aged 65 or upwards who lives alone.

Fees paid to private colleges

Fees for courses in information technology and foreign languages

Service charges

Relief at the standard rate is allowable for qualifying fees for the academic year commencing on 1 August, 1996 et seq. to approved colleges in respect of approved full-time undergraduate courses of at least two academic years duration. This relief was extended on similar conditions to students paying their own fees for approved part-time courses in publicly funded third level institutions and in approved private colleges. For 1997-98 the relief was also extended to distance education courses in the State offered by colleges outside the State.

For the years 1997-98 et seq. relief is granted from income tax at the standard rate for tuition fees ranging from $£ 250$ to $£ 1,000$ paid in respect of approved training courses in the areas of information technology and foreign languages.

For the years 1996-97 et seq. relief is granted in respect of local authority services charges which are paid in full and on time by the person liable for them or by another person who resides on the premises to which the service charges relate. Relief for 1996-97 is at the standard rate and applies in respect of service charges paid in 1995 with a maximum qualifying amount for relief of $£ 150$.

Income payable under dispositions (covenants) to individuals or certain bodies

Tax relief allowed on full payment subject to various conditions and limitations

Certain payments made by a person carrying on a trade or profession to an Irish university or other qualifying educational establishment (o)

Exemption in respect of shares
granted by companies to
employees under approved
profit sharing schemes ( p )

| Maximum qualifying value | 2,000 | 2,000 | 2,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 | 10,000 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | of shares appropriated in any one year

- See notes following

[^5]Table IT1 - continued
Taxation in force for the years 1993-94 to 1998-99

|  | 1993-94 | 1994-95 | 1995-96 | 1996-97 | 1997-98 | 1998-99 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Relief for investment in corporate trades (q) |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Minimum investment | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 |
| Maximum investment | 25,000 | 25,000 | 25,000 | 25,000 | 25,000 | 25,000 |
| Relief for seed capital investment by new entrepreneurs | - | - | 25,000 | 25,000 | 25,000 | 25,000 |

A deduction (by way of refund of income tax paid in any of the immediately preceeding five years) in respect of an investment by a person who leaves employment (or is unemployed) in a new Irish resident company engaged in manufacturing, certain tourism operations, certain service trades and related research and development projects and the production, publication, marketing and promotion of qualifying musical recordings. The deduction is limited to $£ 25,000$ for any one year. The total investment is subject to an overall maximum refund of the tax paid on $£ 125,000$.

| Relief for donations made to |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| certain bodies engaged in the |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| promotion of the arts ( $r$ ) |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Minimum donation must |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Exceed <br> Maximum donation | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |

Exemption in respect of
certain income derived from
the leasing of farm land ( $s$ )
Maximum exemption

| leases of 5 or 6 years | 3,000 | 3,000 | 3,000 | 3,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| leases of 7 or more years | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 6,000 | 6,000 |

Donations to certain
Third World charities Minimum donation must

| exceed | - | - | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Maximum donation | - | - | 750 | 750 | 750 | 750 |

Qualifying donations treated as received by the charity net of income tax at the standard rate. The donor does not receive any tax relief for the donation.

Donations to National
Collections of important heritage items
Minimum donation must

| exceed | - | - | 75,000 | 75,000 | 75,000 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Maximum donation | - | - | 500,000 | 750,000 | 750,000 |

The relief takes the form of a non-refundable credit of an amount equal to the value of the items against a person's tax liabilities for income tax, corporation tax, capital gains tax, gift tax and inheritance tax.

[^6]
## Table IT1 - continued <br> Taxation in force for the years 1993-94 to 1998-99

|  | 1993-94 | 1994-95 | 1995-96 | 1996-97 | 1997-98 | 1998-99 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | $\pm$ |
| Expenditure on significant buildings | A deduction in respect of the cost of maintenance, repair or restoration of a building (or of the maintenance or restoration of a garden or grounds of an ornamental nature whether attached or not attached (from 6 April, 1993) to such building) which is determined by the Commissioners of Public Works to be intrinsically of significant scientific, historical, architectural or aesthetic interest and by the Revenue Commissioners to be a building to which reasonable access is afforded to the public. <br> The relief also applies to expenditure incurred in 1997-98 et seq. up to an aggregate of $£ 5,000$ per annum on: <br> (a) the repair, maintenance or restoration of an "approved object", in an approved building or garden subject to the objects being on display in the approved building or garden for a period of at least two years from the year in which the relief for the contents is claimed <br> (b) the installation, maintenance or replacement of a security alarm system, and <br> (c) the provision of public liability insurance for an approved building or garden. <br> An approved object is an object (including a picture, sculpture, book, manuscript, piece of jewellery, furniture or other similar object) or a scientific collection which is owned by the owner or occupier of the approved building. |  |  |  |  |  |

Gift of money to the Minister for Finance ( t )

A deduction equal to the amount of the gift

Expenditure on buildings in use as sole or main residence in designated inner city area

A deduction in respect of the cost of maintenance, repair or restoration of a building in use as a sole or main residence and located in a designated inner city area which is determined by the Commissioners of Public Works to be intrinsically of significant scientific, historical, architectural or aesthetic interest. The relief allowable is 25 per cent of the expenditure incurred in a year of assessment and 5 per cent in each of the following five years and applies to expenditure incurred between 24 May, 1989 and 31 July, 1994.

Exemption in respect of shares granted by companies to employees under approved share option schemes

Individuals participating in share option schemes approved by the Revenue Commissioners do not suffer any liability to income tax in respect of the grant or exercise of the share option. Disposals of the shares are, however, chargeable to capital gains tax. This relief was abolished in respect of options granted on or after 29 January, 1992.

Relief for new shares purchased on issue by employees (u)

Relief is provided by way of a deduction in computing total income of up to $£ 750$ ( $£ 3,000$ for 1993-94 to 1995-96 and $£ 5,000$ for 1996-97 et seq.), to full-time employees and full-time directors who subscribe for shares in their employer company. The full-time condition has been removed with effect from 1996-97 et seq.

Allowance to owneroccupiers in respect of expenditure incurred on construction or refurbishment of certain premises (v).

A deduction of 5 per cent for 10 years in the case of construction expenditure and 10 per cent in the case or refurbishment expenditure incurred by the individual, excluding site costs and net of all State grants payable, is granted for a period of three years from 1 August, 1994.

- See notes following


## NOTES ON TABLE IT1

(a) Such couples may elect for separate assessment in which case the tax otherwise payable by the assessable person on their combined incomes is apportioned between the spouses in accordance with certain rules.
(b) Where the total income slightly exceeds the amounts shown, marginal relief is given by confining the tax charged to 40 per cent of the excess for 1994-95, 1995-96, 1996-97, 1997-98 and 1998-99. A rate of 48 per cent applied for marginal relief purposes for 1993-94.
(c) The allowance for a widowed person in the first year of widowhood was $£ 4,350$ for 1993-94, £4,700 for 1994$95, £ 5,000$ for 1995-96, $£ 5,300$ for 1996-97, $£ 5,800$ for 1997-98 and $£ 6,300$ for 1998-99.
(d) This allowance applies to widowed persons with dependent children whose spouses die on or after 6 April, 1988 and applies for the three years immediately after the year in which they became bereaved for the years 198897 and for five years for 1998-99.
(e) Extended for 1991-92 and subsequent years to cross-frontier workers where their employment is of a kind that, within the State, would qualify for the PAYE allowance. Extended, subject to conditions, for 1994-95 and subsequent years to the children of proprietary directors and the self-employed (including farmers) who are fulltime employees in the business of their parents.
(f) This allowance is granted to employees paying the higher rates of PRSI.
(g) Where the child is over 16 years of age, the allowance is the amount expended on maintenance if it is the lesser. For the year 1991-92 and subsequent years the income limit of an incapacitated child for the purpose of the allowance is increased from $£ 720$ to $£ 2,100$.
(h) Allowable expenses are restricted by reference to one-third of the excess of the cost of the car over the capital limit or, alternatively, by the same proportion as the excess of the cost of the car over the capital limit bears to the cost of the car, if this is more favourable to the taxpayer.
(i) "Relevant earnings" is defined as non-pensionable earned income. For the years 1996-97 et seq. the 15 per cent limit applies to individuals under the age of 55 and a limit of 20 per cent applies to individuals aged 55 or over.
(j) Relief for interest on personal borrowings is confined to loans taken out for the purchase, repair or improvement of the borrower's sole or main residence. This relief is subject to a percentage limit ( 90 per cent for 1993-94, 80 per cent for 1989-90 to 1992-93 inclusive and for 1994-95 to 1998-99 inclusive) of the lesser of
(a) the amount of interest actually paid and
(b) (i) $£ 5,000$ ( $£ 4,000$ for 1992-93 and earlier years) for a married couple,
(ii) $£ 3,600$ ( $£ 2,900$ for 1992-93 and earlier years) for a widowed person, or
(iii) $£ 2,500$ ( $£ 2,000$ for 1992-93 and earlier years) for other individuals.

For 1993-94 the percentage restriction does not apply for the first three years of assessment for which relief falls to be given to a taxpayer in respect of a qualifying loan or loans. Also for 1993-94 the amount of interest, calculated as above, for which relief may be obtained is reduced by $£ 100$ in the case of single/widowed persons and by $£ 200$ in the case of a married couple.

For 1994-95 and subsequent years the percentage restriction and the de minimis limits do not apply for the first five years of assessment.

For 1994-95 onwards the relief will be restricted to the standard rate of tax on a phased basis. Thus, for 199697 relief was given on one quarter of a taxpayer's allowable interest at his/her marginal rate with three quarters relieved at the standard rate. For 1997-98 et seq. all interest is allowable at the standard rate.

The effect of the above restrictions is reflected in the maximum relief amounts shown in the Table for 1993-94 et seq.
(k) To qualify for the relief the individual must be a full-time director or employee of the company and must not, except in certain limited circumstances, have recovered capital from the company. No relief is granted on
interest on a loan applied in acquiring shares issued on or after 20 April, 1990 if a business expansion scheme relief claim is made in respect of those shares. The interest deduction in arriving at total income is in addition to the deduction allowed for home purchase or improvement etc. The foregoing relief is abolished for loans applied on or after 29 January, 1992, if at the time the loan is applied, the company is a quoted company. For loans applied prior to that date, the relief is phased out as follows:
(i) in the case of a loan applied prior to 6 April, 1989, if the company is a quoted company at 6 April, 1992, for 1992-93 only 70 per cent of the interest which would otherwise qualify for the relief is relieved, for 1993-94 the percentage is 40 per cent and for 1994-95 no relief is granted.
(ii) in the case of a loan applied in the year 6 April, 1989 to 5 April, 1990 if the company is a quoted company on 6 April, 1993, for 1993-94 only 70 per cent of the interest which would otherwise qualify for relief is relieved, for 1994-95 the percentage is 40 per cent and for 1995-96 no relief is granted, and
(iii) in the case of a loan applied on or after 6 April, 1990, if the company is a quoted company at 6 April, 1994 for 1994-95 only 70 per cent of the interest which would otherwise qualify for relief is relieved, for 1995-96 the percentage is 40 per cent and for 1996-97 no relief is granted.

In the case of a company becoming a quoted company later than the relevant one of the foregoing dates for the second tax year in which the company became quoted only 70 per cent of the interest which would otherwise qualify for the relief is relieved. For the next tax year the percentage is 40 per cent and for subsequent tax years no relief is granted.
(l) Relief is based on the amount of premiums paid in the year preceding this year of assessment.
(m) Alternatively, total expenses incurred in excess of $£ 200$ by the taxpayer on himself or herself and dependents as a group, may be claimed.
(n) This relief applies to persons aged 55 years or over for 1992-93 to 1994-95 and to all tenants for 1995-96 et seq.
(o) This relief applies to a payment made to an Irish university and to other specified educational establishments to enable it to undertake research in, or engage in the teaching of, certain approved subjects.
(p) The value of shares appropriated to a qualifying employee is, subject to a maximum limit, exempt from income tax at the time of the appropriation. Any subsequent disposals of the shares may attract tax which will be ascertained by reference to a tapering scale linking the value of the shares for tax purposes with the length of time the shares were retained by the employee. Shares in excess of a value of $£ 2,000$ may be appropriated to an individual in the year 1992-93 if in the year 1991-92 no shares, or shares to the value of less than $£ 2,000$ were appropriated to him or her. In those circumstances, additional shares, equal in value to the difference between $£ 2,000$ and the value of the shares, if any, appropriated to the individual in 1991-92, may be appropriated to him or her in 1992-93. Any such additional shares will be deemed to have been appropriated to the individual on 5 April, 1992 (i.e. in the tax year 1991-92). This transitional relief does not apply in 199394 et seq.
(q) Subject to conditions, relief from income tax is available by way of a deduction from total income to individuals who invest long-term risk capital in ordinary shares of unquoted companies resident solely in Ireland and which are engaged in the State in certain manufacturing and / or service industries, certain research and development activities and trading activities on an exchange facility established in the Custom House Docks Area. Where the investment is made through an investment fund designated by the Revenue Commissioners for the purposes of the relief the minimum limit of $£ 200$ does not apply. For 1992-93 a lifetime cap of $£ 75,000$ applied to the amount in respect of which an individual could claim relief. This cap was abolished for 1993-94 et seq.
(r) To qualify for this relief donations must be made to bodies approved by the Minister for Finance for the purpose of assisting such bodies to promote the advancement in the State of certain approved subjects connected with the arts.
(s) This exemption is, subject to certain conditions, available to an individual aged 55 years or over or an individual who is permanently incapacitated by mental or physical infirmity from carrying on a trade of farming.
( t ) The gift must be accepted by the Minister and be for use for any purposes for or towards the cost of which Exchequer funds are provided.
(u) The company issuing the shares must be one whose business consists wholly or mainly of the carrying on in the State of one or more trades or a holding company for such companies. The shares must be new ordinary shares issued at full market value which are fully paid up and not subject to any special restriction. The $£ 750$ ( $£ 3,000$ for 1993-94 to 1995-96 and $£ 5,000$ for 1996-97 et seq.) does not have to be invested all at once and may be spread over a number of years of assessment. The shares must be held by the individual for a minimum period of 5 years. A disposal of the shares within that period will result in a withdrawal of the relief ( 100 per cent if disposed of within 4 years and 75 per cent if disposed of after 4 years). The relief was extended to part-time employees and part-time directors for 1996-97 et seq.
(v) Relief is available to owner-occupiers in respect of a dwelling newly-constructed or refurbished in certain designated areas in Dublin, Cork, Limerick, Waterford and Galway. The relief also applies in designated areas in other cities and towns with effect from the date that such areas are designated by the Minister for Finance. The individual who incurs the expenditure on construction or refurbishment must be the first owner and the first occupier of the dwelling after the expenditure has been incurred. The allowance may be claimed in each of the first ten years of the life of the dwelling following construction or refurbishment provided that the dwelling is the sole or main residence of the individual.

Table IT2

| Income Tax and Income Levy <br> Exchequer receipt and net receipt |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Exchequer receipt <br> (Income tax and income levy) <br> $£$ | Net receipt <br> (Income tax and income levy) <br> $\mathbf{£}$ |
|  |  |  |
| 1993 | $3,791,079,000$ | $3,803,041,118$ |
| 1994 | $4,112,505,000$ | $4,098,452,199$ |
| 1995 | $4,135,186,000$ | $4,128,720,059$ |
| 1996 | $4,563,390,000$ | $4,579,358,194$ |
| 1997 | $5,218,449,000$ | $5,208,235,129$ |
| 1998 | $5,736,617,000$ | $5,741,952,100$ |

Net Receipts


## Table IT3

Pay As You Earn: Gross Receipts and Net Receipts

|  | Gross receipts <br> $($ PAYE $)$ | Net receipts <br> $($ PAYE $)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\boldsymbol{£}$ | $\mathbf{£}$ |

A small amount of Schedule E tax (about 51 million in $1995 / 96$ ) is paid otherwise than through Pay As You Earn. Precise particulars of the amount are not available.

Pay As You Earn: Net Receipts


Table IT4
Numbers of employers and employees.

| Year | Number of employers <br> on register | Number of employees <br> records returned by <br> employer |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $1992-93$ | 124,655 | $1,617,896$ |
| $1993-94$ | 131,085 | $1,676,109$ |
| $1994-95$ | 137,447 | $1,772,245$ |
| $1995-96$ | 142,861 | $1,913,740$ |
| $1996-97$ | 148,308 | $2,058,967$ |
| $1997-98$ | $\mathbf{1 5 7 , 0 7 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 , 2 5 8 , 6 7 7}$ |

Where an employee is engaged in more than one employment during the tax year, and tax is deducted form his remuneration in each employment, separate employee records are required for each employment. Accordingly, the total number of employees liable to tax under Pay As You Earn is smaller than the aggregate number of employee records returned by employers.

## Income Tax: Schedule E

## TABLE IT5

The following table illustrates the graduation of tax for certain incomes and taxpayers.
Amount and effective rates of tax on specimen incomes, 1998-99.

| Actual total income | Single persons or married couples who elect for separate assessment |  | Married couples who elect for joint assessment |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | One spouse working |  | Both spouses working |  |
|  | Amount of $\operatorname{tax}$ | Effective Rate | Amount of tax | Effective <br> Rate | Amount of tax | Effective Rate |
| £4,000 | £0 | 0.00\% | £0 | 0.00\% | £0 | 0.00\% |
| £5,000 | £252 | 5.04\% | £0 | 0.00\% | £0 | 0.00\% |
| £8,000 | £972 | 12.15\% | £0 | 0.00\% | £0 | 0.00\% |
| £8,500 | £1,092 | 12.85\% | £120 | 1.41\% | £120 | 1.41\% |
| £10,000 | £1,452 | 14.52\% | £696 | 6.96\% | £504 | 5.04\% |
| £12,500 | £2,052 | 16.42\% | £1,296 | 10.37\% | £1,104 | 8.83\% |
| £15,000 | £2,883 | 19.22\% | £1,896 | 12.64\% | £1,704 | 11.36\% |
| £17,500 | £4,033 | 23.05\% | £2,496 | 14.26\% | £2,304 | 13.17\% |
| £20,000 | £5,183 | 25.92\% | £3,096 | 15.48\% | £2,904 | 14.52\% |
| £35,000 | £12,083 | 34.52\% | £8,434 | 24.10\% | £8,066 | 23.05\% |
| £50,000 | £18,983 | 37.97\% | £15,334 | 30.67\% | £14,966 | 29.93\% |
| £75,000 | £30,483 | 40.64\% | £26,834 | 35.78\% | £26,466 | 35.29\% |

Effective rates of tax are computed by reference to personal allowances for persons aged under 65 years, which for 1998-99 include the special individual PAYE allowance of $£ 800$. It also takes into account the exempt income limit of $£ 4,100$ per person and $£ 8,200$ for married couples.


## COST OF ALLOWANCES AND RELIEFS 1995-96 AND 1996-97

The following table IT 6 shows the estimated cost in terms of revenue forgone of the personal allowances and the main reliefs and deductions allowable under the income tax system. A number of reliefs which apply both to individuals and companies is also included and the cost shown in relation to these reliefs covers income tax and corporation tax.

The allowances and reliefs listed in the table serve varying purposes. Many are essentially structural reliefs through which individual tax liabilities are adjusted to reflect relative taxable capacity. The main personal allowances are a good example of this since they may be regarded as part of the progressive income tax structure representing a band of income chargeable at a zero rate. Others, such as relief for interest paid in full or investment in corporate trades, are tax-based incentives in favour of specific groups or activities which are designed to promote certain aspects of public policy.

In computing taxable profits, account needs to be taken in some way of the depreciation of capital assets incurred in earning those profits. To this extent, the figures in the table of the "costs" of capital allowances should not be regarded as measuring a "loss of tax revenue" on profits. To compute such "loss", regard would have to be had to the excess of the amount of the capital allowances at current rates over the amount of the normal allowances.

The figures shown for the basic personal allowances (married, single and widowed) are the costs of these allowances as if the exemption limits did not apply. They do not include individuals who are not on Revenue records because their incomes are below the income tax thresholds. The cost figures for the exemption limits are based on the excess of the exemption limits over the basic personal allowances.

The figures of cost are for 1995-96 and 1996-97 except where otherwise indicated in the table and all figures are based on tax due in respect of assessments for each year and not on tax receipts within that year.

The figure against each allowance represents the additional tax which would become payable if the allowance were withdrawn assuming no consequent change in the behaviour of taxpayers (for example, in relation to the reliefs for savings), or the amounts of payments (for example, interest payable on certain savings schemes might need adjustment to take account of the new tax liability).

In the calculations, each allowance has been dealt with separately and on the assumption that the rest of the tax system remained unchanged. It would be therefore inaccurate to calculate the effect of withdrawing all the reliefs and allowances by simply totalling the figures. For example, the costs shown for capital allowances and stock relief are also calculated on the basis of separate withdrawal of these reliefs. Their combined cost would be greater than the sum of the separate costs because allowances are not always fully set off against available profits. For instance, a person with $£ 1,000$ gross trading profits, $£ 1,000$ capital allowances and $£ 1,000$ stock relief would pay no tax if either of the reliefs were withdrawn but would pay tax on $£ 1,000$ profits if both reliefs were withdrawn. In this case, the cost of each relief separately is nil but the combined cost is tax on $£ 1,000$. Basic data is not available to enable an estimate of the combined cost of these reliefs to be made.

Finally, the estimates shown in many cases are tentative and are subject to revision in the light of later information. Some of the cost figures included in the table for 1995-96 reflect revisions to figures previously published in the 1997 Report.

## INCOME TAX AND CORPORATION TAX

## TABLE IT6

Cost of allowances and reliefs 1995-96 and 1996-97


## TABLE IT6 (continued)

Cost of allowances and reliefs 1995-96 and 1996-97

| Tax Relief Provision | (1)Estimated cost for |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1995-96 | 1996-97 |
| Income Tax - continued | £m | £m |

Interest paid:

| Loans relating to principal private residence ... | ... | 162.2 | 151.5 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Other (5) | ... | 7.0 | 6.5 |
| Rent paid in private tenancies | $\ldots$ | 5.6 | 7.6 |
| Home Alarm Systems for the Elderly | $\ldots$ | 0.0 | 0.1 |
| Expenses allowable to employees under Schedule E | ... | 40.8 | 46.8 |
| Third Level Education Fees | ... | 0.0 | 1.5 |
| Exemption of certain earnings of writers, composers and artists | $\ldots$ | 8.1 | 10.4 |
| Dispositions (including maintenance payments made to separated spouses) | $\ldots$ | 24.3 | 6.6 |
| Exemption of interest on savings certificates, national instalment-savings and index-linked savings bonds | $\ldots$ | 22.4+ | $24.5+$ |
| Exemption of income of charities, colleges, hospitals, schools, friendly societies, etc. (6) | ... | 33.1 | 33.2 |
| Tax Relief for designated Third World Charities | ... | 0.2 | 0.4 |
| Exemption of Irish government securities where owner not ordinarily resident in Ireland (4) | ... | 86.1* | 99.3* |
| Exemption of statutory redundancy payments ... | ... | $8.3+$ | $6.4+$ |
| Service Charges ... | ... | 0.0 | 2.2 |
| Top slicing relief - reduced tax rate for payments in excess of exemption amounts made as compensation for loss of office | $\ldots$ | 0.5 | 1.7 |
| Exemption from tax of certain social welfare payments: |  |  |  |
| Child benefit <br> Maternity allowance | $\ldots$ | $\begin{array}{r} 76.5^{*} \\ 5.6^{*} \end{array}$ | 91.8 5.9 |


| Exemption of pensions, benefits or gratuities payable to veterans of the War of Independence, their widows or dependants |  |  | 0.12 | 0.10 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Relief under profit sharing schemes | $\ldots$ | $\ldots$ | 11.1 | 13.8 |
| Exemption under approved share option schemes |  | $\ldots$ | 15.0 | 11.5 |
| Investment in corporate trades (BES) | $\ldots$ | $\ldots$ | 37.2 | 41.8 |
| Investment in seed capital | $\ldots$ | $\ldots$ | 0.7 | 1.6 |
| Stock Relief ... | $\ldots$ | ... | $3.4{ }^{*}+$ | $2.3 *+$ |

[^7]
## TABLE IT6 (continued)

## Cost of allowances and reliefs 1995-96 and 1996-97

|  |  |  |  | (1) Estim | ed cost for |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Tax | ovisi |  | 1995-96 | 1996-97 |
|  | Income T |  | ation Tax (7) | £m | £m |
| Capital allowances: Urban Renewal 0ther (8) | $\begin{aligned} & \ldots \\ & \ldots \end{aligned}$ | $\ldots$ | ... | $\begin{aligned} & 62.8^{*}+ \\ & 810.3 \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} 20.0^{*}+ \\ 917.5 \end{gathered}$ |
| Rented Residential Accommod | modation (9) | $\ldots$ | $\ldots$ | $24.4{ }^{*}+$ | $26.2^{*}+$ |
| Effective rate of 10 per cent certain other activities (10) | ht for manufa |  | ... | 1393.0 | 1499.5 |
| "Section 84" loans (11) | ... | ... | ... | $9.5+$ | $9.5+$ |
| Double taxation relief | ... | ... | $\cdots$ | 96.4 | 112.6 |
| Investment in films | ... | ... | $\ldots$ | 19.1 | 11.3 |
| Group relief | ... | ... | ... | 113.0 | 149.0 |

## NOTES ON TABLE

(1) Figures accompanied by an asterisk * are particularly tentative and subject to a considerable margin of error. In some cases the figures refer to the corresponding calendar years. Where this occurs it is indicated by +.
(2) The cost figures for the exemption limits are based on the excess of the exemption limits over the basic personal allowances. They include the cost of marginal relief for taxpayers whose incomes are not greatly in excess of the exemption limits.
(3) The figures shown for the basic personal allowances (married, single and widowed) are the costs of these allowances as if the exemption limits did not apply. They do not include individuals who are not on Revenue records because their incomes are below the income tax thresholds.
(4) In the absence of other information, tax has been assumed at the standard rate (27\%) even though a different rate might be appropriate in many cases.
(5) "Other" relates to borrowings for purposes such as acquiring an interest in a company or partnership or to pay death duties.
(6) The cost of exempting the income of charities, colleges, hospitals, schools, friendly societies, etc. from income tax includes the sums repaid in respect of tax credits and income tax deducted at source (certain dividends,other investment income and payments received under covenant). It also includes the cost of exempting certain bodies from the deduction of tax on income arising from government securities. Information is not available about other income received gross.
(7) Except where otherwise indicated, the costs included for corporation tax are by reference to accounting periods which ended in the years to 31 March, 1996 and 31 March, 1997.
(8) The cost shown for capital allowances does not include any cost associated with "unused capital allowances", that is, capital allowances which are not absorbed by a company in the accounting period in which they arise because they exceed the amount of the company's profits of that accounting period which are available for offset. Unused capital allowances can be offset as losses against taxable profits arising in the previous accounting period and against certain profits arising in future accounting periods and can also be offset against the profits of another company in the same group of companies. Approximately $£ 850$ million of unused capital allowances were claimed in respect of 1996-97 accounting periods but as the proportion of this item which is included in previous year losses and in group relief is not separately identifiable a reliable estimate of the cost of the capital allowance element cannot be provided.
(9) The estimated cost relates to pre-1 August, 1994 developments. Projects commenced after this date for rented residential accommodation are subsumed into the total figures for the new urban renewal scheme commencing on that date and will no longer be separately identifiable.
(10) The cost does not include any notional cost associated with IFSC companies. The International Financial Services activity in Ireland represents new business which has developed as a result of, among other things, the concessionary tax rate. This means that as the cost of the concessionary rate is not just the difference between the concessionary tax rate and the full tax rate, it is therefore not quantifiable. In regard to the cost shown for the effective rate of 10 per cent for manufacturing and certain other activities, no account is taken of the fact that without these incentives, many enterprises may not have set up here. To the extent that profits earned by such enterprises would not have been available for Irish tax purposes, part of the cost figure shown might be regarded as notional.
(11) This figure includes preference share financing which is a minor element in the total.

## RELIEFS IN RESPECT OF WHICH COSTS ARE NOT QUANTIFIABLE OR ARE NEGLIGIBLE OR ARE NOT IDENTIFIABLE WITHIN TOTAL AGGREGATES.

Certain payments made by a person carrying on a trade or profession to an Irish university or other qualifying educational establishment;

Relief for donations made to certain bodies engaged in the promotion of the arts;
Exemption in respect of certain income derived from the leasing of farm land;
Expenditure on significant buildings;
Expenditure on certain buildings in designated inner city area;
Relief for new shares purchased on issue by employees;
Relief for donations made to "Cospoir" - The National Sports Council;
Relief for investment in research and development;
Exemption in respect of stallion stud fees;
Exemption of profits arising from commercially managed woodlands;
Relief from averaging of farm profits;
Exemption for income arising from payments in respect of personal injuries;
Exemption of certain payments made by Haemophilia HIV Trust;
Exemption in respect of income arising from certain patents;
Exemption in respect of payments made under the Enterprise Allowance Scheme;
Exemption of income from foreign trusts;
Exemption of lump-sum retirement payments;
Relief for allowable motor expenses;
Tapering relief allowable for taxation of car benefits-in-kind;
Relief for gifts to The Enterprise Trust Ltd.;
Reduced tax rate of $10 \%$ for authorised unit trust schemes;
Reduced tax rate of $10 \%$ for special investment schemes;
Exemption of certain grants made by Údarás na Gaeltachta;
Relief for donations made by companies to First Step Ltd.;
Reliefs for activities related to the Customs House Docks Area and Shannon Airport Customs-Free zone;
Relief for investment income reserved for policy holders in life assurance companies;
Allowances for double-rent, owner-occupier and expenditure on historic buildings in Urban Renewal areas *;
Relief for various business-related expenses such as staff recruitment, rent, legal fees, and other general expenses;
Exemption in certain circumstances on quoted bearer Eurobonds;
Exemption of payments made as compensation for loss of office;
Donation of heritage items;
Renewal scheme for traditional seaside resorts.

* See estimated cost included for capital allowances under the heading "Income Tax and/or Corporation Tax" in TABLE IT6 - "Cost of allowances and reliefs 1995-96 and 1996-97"


## Income Distribution Statistics

- Table IDS1. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income
- Table IDS2. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income of SelfEmployed including Proprietary Directors
- Table IDS3. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income for mainly earned incomes assessed under Schedule D
- Table IDS4. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income for mainly unearned incomes assessed under Schedule D
- Table IDS5. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income for mainly PAYE incomes assessed under Schedule E
- Table IDS6. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income for mainly PAYE incomes assessed under Schedule E (excluding Proprietary Directors on the Schedule E record)
- Table IDS7. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income of Proprietary Directors
- Table IDS8. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) "total" income charged and (iii) tax, by range of "total" income
- Table IDS9. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) "total" income charged and (iii) tax, by range of "total" income of Self-Employed including Proprietary Directors
- Table IDS10. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) "total" income charged and (iii) tax, by range of "total" income for mainly earned incomes assessed under Schedule D
- Table IDS11. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) "total" income charged and (iii) tax, by range of "total" income for mainly unearned incomes assessed under Schedule D
- Table IDS12. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) "total" income charged and (iii) tax, by range of "total" income for mainly PAYE incomes assessed under Schedule E
- Table IDS13. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) "total" income charged and (iii) tax, by range of "total" income for mainly PAYE incomes assessed under Schedule E (excluding Proprietary Directors on the Schedule E record).
- Table IDS14. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of incomes (ii) "total" income charged and (iii) tax, by range of "total" income of Proprietary Directors
- Table IDS15. Income Tax 1996-97. Interest paid on home loans -
(i) deductions from income and
(ii) relief allowed at the standard rate (in terms of tax reductions) by range of total income
- Table IDS16. Income Tax 1996-97. Medical Insurance -
(i) relief allowed at the standard rate (in terms of tax reductions) by range of total income
- Table IDS17. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of taxable incomes (ii) total taxable income and (iii) tax, by range of taxable income
- Table IDS18. Income Tax 1996-97. Distribution of -
(i) number of taxable incomes (ii) total taxable income and (iii) tax, by tax band
- Table IDS19. Income Tax computation for 1996-97 and 1995-96.


## INCOME DISTRIBUTION STATISTICS

The information on personal incomes which is given in Tables IDS 1 to 19 has been collected in the course of the administration of income tax for the income tax year 1996-97.

The tables in this Report are similar to the tables in the 1997 Report.
Tables IDS 7 and 14 contain estimated income distributions of proprietary directors of incorporated family businesses, estimated by reference to the level of end-of-year returns received for 1996-97 up to 14 January, 1999. Proprietary directors, while formally taxed under the PAYE system, are akin to the self-employed and should be taken into account when analysing the income distribution of the self-employed sector generally. This approach is reflected in the compilation of tables IDS 2 and 9.

The tables relate to income assessed in respect of the tax year 1996-97 by reference to tax returns which were processed up to 14 January, 1999. The income taken for the purposes of the tables is in general that of the year 1996-97.

The information relating to Schedule D assessments is based on assessed Self-Assessment Returns for 1996-97, representing some 93 per cent of the expected total.

The information relating to employees from whose income tax was deducted under Pay As You Earn is based on completed end-of-year returns from employers of which up to 96 per cent were processed at the relevant time.

The timeliness of the historical data on incomes and tax included in the tables is directly influenced by the need to have significantly over 90 per cent of tax returns represented in the figures. Because of the return filing date for Self-Assessment returns from Schedule $D$ taxpayers, the most recent year for which relatively complete and comparable data can be provided in this report for both Schedule D and PAYE income distribution is 1996-97.

Employees whose income is not high enough to bring them within the ambit of Pay As You Earn are excluded. The employees in question are those in receipt of remuneration at a rate not exceeding $£ 6$ a week ( $£ 26$ a month) in the case of full time employees or $£ 1$ a week (or $£ 4.50$ a month) where the employee has other employment.

Income related to part only of a year, where there has been a change of employment during the year, is not grossed up to the corresponding annual amount.

The information in the tables covers more than 1,027,400 individuals who were effectively liable to income tax for 1996-97 as compared with a total of just over 1,358,000 individuals included in Table IDS 1. The difference between the two figures is accounted for by individuals who were found to be not liable to tax because of the operation of the personal allowances or exemption limits.

A married couple who has elected or who has been deemed to have elected for joint assessment is counted as one tax unit and their incomes are aggregated in the statistics.

The following are the definitions adopted for use in connection with the compilation of the statistics set out in the tables.

Gross Income is the income brought under the review of the department before adjustments are made in respect of capital allowances, interest paid, losses, allowable expenses, retirement annuities etc. but after deduction of superannuation contributions by employees. It includes certain income belonging to individuals whose total income is below the exemption limits. It does not include certain other income which is not income for tax purposes or is
exempt from tax such as profits or gains from stallion fees, profits from commercial forestry and certain income from patent royalties, certain investment income arising from personal injuries, child benefit, maternity benefit and unemployment assistance paid by the Department of Social, Community and Family Affairs, certain earnings of writers, composers and artists, bonus or interest paid under Instalment Savings Schemes operated by An Post, interest on certain Government securities, certain foreign pensions which are exempt from tax in the foreign paying country, portion of certain lump sums received by employees on cessation of their employment, statutory redundancy payments and certain military pensions. Other income sources which are either not included or not fully included are employee contributions to pension funds (tax deductible), interest income that does not need to be declared or is not recorded (but from which tax has been deducted), unemployment benefit and disability benefit (non-recording of non-taxable amounts and of amounts taxed by restriction of repayments or indirectly through employers in the PAYE system), and the incomes of certain self-employed persons, including some farmers, as well as some individuals in receipt of pensions, who are not processed annually on tax records because their incomes are below the income tax thresholds.
"Total" income is the total income of taxpayers from all sources as estimated in accordance with the provisions of the Income Tax Acts. It is net of such items as capital allowances, allowable interest which is not subject to relief at the standard rate, losses, allowable expenses, retirement annuities and superannuation contributions. For the purposes of the exemption limits, interest allowable for tax purposes is a deduction in computing total income.

Declared interest income received by individuals and any income such as distributions (i.e. dividends plus tax credits) received is included. Benefits-in-kind are also included to the extent that they are chargeable to income tax.

Taxable Income is that part of income on which tax is actually calculated. It is thus the total income of taxpayers less personal reliefs and other deductions but excluding reliefs at the standard rate (which are given by way of a reduction of tax chargeable).

Figures of deductions and allowances used in compiling the statistics are of amounts allowed and not of amounts claimed. For example, if a taxpayer has deductions and allowances totalling $£ 6,500$ and has income of $£ 6,000$, the statistics include an amount allowed of $£ 6,000$.

Some other features of the tables are:

- except for Tables IDS 17 and 18, the information included is not confined solely to those who are effectively liable to tax;
- declared exempt income is included in the figure for total income in arriving at the average effective rate of tax;
- only the declared interest income of individuals, and the corresponding tax charge, is included; consequently, the bulk of interest from which deposit interest retention tax was deducted is not included;
- particulars of assessments raised during the year in respect of previous years are not included;
- amounts of declared income arising under Schedule C are included with Schedule D income and cannot be separately identified.


## Phased restriction to the standard rate of income tax for interest relief on home loans and for medical insurance

The phased restriction to the standard rate of income tax for interest relief on home loans provided for in section 6 of the Finance Act, 1994 is reflected in the statistics for 1996-97, in which $25 \%$ of allowable interest continued to be allowed as a deduction from gross income at the marginal rate of tax and the balance was restricted to relief at the standard rate of tax and given by way of a reduction of tax. The full amount of interest is allowed as a deduction from gross income in arriving at total income for the purposes of determining whether an individual is either exempt from tax by virtue of the exemption limits or qualifies for the associated marginal relief. Table IDS 15 provides a breakdown by range of total income and by marital status of the amounts of interest relief allowed for 1996-97 both as deductions from income and as reductions in tax.

Section 7 of the Finance Act, 1994 provided for a phased restriction to the standard rate of income tax for relief on medical insurance to take full effect over 2 years. For 1996-97, the entire premium paid is restricted to relief at the standard rate of tax and given by way of a reduction of tax. Table IDS 16 provides a breakdown by range of total income and by marital status of the amounts of premium relief allowed for 1996-97 as reductions in tax

Table IDS1
Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income

| Range of gross income |  | Single males |  |  | Single females |  |  | Married couples - both earning |  |  | Married couples - one earning |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From | To | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income | Tax |
| £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ |
| - | 3,000 | 86,354 | 125,962,635 | 128,678 | 78,010 | 109,407,803 | 68,951 | 2,613 | 4,496,536 | 1,864 | 18,896 | 25,781,811 | 41,390 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 26,071 | 91,628,079 | 105,449 | 18,991 | 66,273,536 | 35,627 | 1,262 | 4,389,213 | 10,187 | 5,867 | 20,585,563 | 20,010 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 25,787 | 115,493,697 | 4,860,041 | 19,498 | 87,590,098 | 3,358,380 | 1,328 | 5,989,522 | 30,929 | 6,541 | 29,532,736 | 86,610 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 22,055 | 121,227,911 | 10,558,955 | 19,383 | 106,719,646 | 7,961,066 | 1,692 | 9,331,328 | 51,631 | 7,866 | 43,445,947 | 204,406 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 19,969 | 129,666,846 | 14,882,424 | 20,218 | 131,572,669 | 12,667,678 | 2,007 | 13,100,126 | 82,118 | 10,659 | 69,696,133 | 368,992 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 19,937 | 149,775,234 | 20,338,509 | 20,502 | 153,769,058 | 18,319,437 | 2,525 | 18,983,554 | 103,447 | 14,378 | 108,198,958 | 613,853 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 19,507 | 165,794,651 | 24,812,153 | 19,976 | 169,815,870 | 23,164,444 | 3,112 | 26,541,482 | 395,552 | 15,789 | 134,224,880 | 1,653,772 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 19,552 | 185,762,752 | 30,000,248 | 19,931 | 189,333,869 | 28,708,317 | 3,526 | 33,527,052 | 1,102,308 | 13,879 | 131,757,236 | 4,175,441 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 47,046 | 528,546,740 | 93,627,974 | 44,397 | 497,856,566 | 84,368,275 | 9,892 | 111,555,752 | 7,583,357 | 33,198 | 372,807,738 | 27,646,295 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 37,945 | 518,718,997 | 104,568,423 | 31,091 | 424,060,509 | 82,146,648 | 11,497 | 158,524,882 | 16,937,521 | 29,463 | 404,524,489 | 47,406,148 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 27,317 | 442,417,067 | 104,694,407 | 21,872 | 353,941,669 | 81,658,148 | 13,026 | 211,951,018 | 28,164,780 | 25,958 | 421,383,555 | 61,430,037 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 18,491 | 345,358,828 | 91,236,368 | 15,656 | 292,777,719 | 75,991,480 | 14,162 | 265,800,054 | 39,890,003 | 23,413 | 438,656,761 | 72,519,161 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 20,838 | 463,264,330 | 135,529,026 | 17,326 | 383,442,469 | 110,471,331 | 30,818 | 693,629,777 | 115,852,051 | 38,321 | 856,890,253 | 157,560,127 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 10,447 | 284,130,805 | 90,333,129 | 7,217 | 195,164,133 | 62,326,341 | 29,132 | 798,438,309 | 152,676,421 | 26,750 | 729,985,887 | 151,161,388 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 4,876 | 157,078,045 | 52,714,323 | 2,724 | 87,558,442 | 29,840,198 | 21,949 | 710,061,809 | 161,082,042 | 15,728 | 507,495,698 | 119,943,883 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 2,417 | 89,844,541 | 30,913,182 | 1,099 | 40,772,493 | 14,456,674 | 15,665 | 585,002,475 | 149,545,054 | 9,151 | 341,284,554 | 88,333,550 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 1,877 | 82,630,102 | 28,784,064 | 762 | 33,554,944 | 12,314,837 | 19,025 | 845,752,720 | 242,195,603 | 9,778 | 433,251,283 | 121,271,895 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 727 | 39,627,935 | 13,988,356 | 239 | 12,935,734 | 4,772,772 | 8,614 | 466,715,027 | 145,585,272 | 4,494 | 244,682,914 | 72,563,129 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 527 | 35,185,203 | 12,597,284 | 175 | 11,640,380 | 4,327,753 | 4,534 | 299,907,147 | 97,988,927 | 3,503 | 233,308,640 | 73,008,803 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 328 | 27,764,990 | 9,852,487 | 109 | 9,291,664 | 3,411,070 | 2,479 | 210,733,686 | 70,942,533 | 2,619 | 224,772,937 | 73,720,422 |
| Over | 100,000 | 419 | 83,888,678 | 28,383,509 | 95 | 17,532,178 | 6,774,669 | 2,215 | 383,963,279 | 130,028,392 | 3,329 | 629,077,702 | 206,091,962 |
| Totals |  | 412,487 | 4,183,768,066 | 902,908,988 | 359,271 | 3,375,011,449 | 667,144,096 | 201,073 | 5,858,394,748 | 1,360,249,992 | 319,580 | 6,401,345,675 | 1,279,821,277 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

TABLE IDS1 - continued
Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income.

| Range of gross income |  | Widowers |  |  | Widows |  |  | Totals |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From | To | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income | Tax |
| £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ |
| - | 3,000 | 939 | 1,293,480 | 2,085 | 1,668 | 2,678,953 | 2,380 | 188,480 | 269,621,218 | 245,348 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 599 | 2,164,515 | 2,012 | 2,973 | 10,949,121 | 2,336 | 55,763 | 195,990,027 | 175,621 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 1,642 | 7,418,414 | 56,230 | 6,973 | 31,333,995 | 518,617 | 61,769 | 277,358,462 | 8,910,807 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 1,839 | 10,149,289 | 437,459 | 5,666 | 31,115,103 | 1,581,725 | 58,501 | 321,989,224 | 20,795,243 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 1,258 | 8,115,618 | 600,143 | 5,255 | 34,127,614 | 2,682,888 | 59,366 | 386,279,006 | 31,284,243 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 946 | 7,080,097 | 697,675 | 4,428 | 33,083,797 | 3,264,616 | 62,716 | 470,890,698 | 43,337,537 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 887 | 7,534,233 | 860,422 | 3,813 | 32,377,361 | 3,765,794 | 63,084 | 536,288,477 | 54,652,137 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 810 | 7,696,947 | 968,727 | 3,042 | 28,827,661 | 3,642,208 | 60,740 | 576,905,517 | 68,597,248 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 1,732 | 19,342,248 | 2,799,399 | 5,122 | 57,156,897 | 8,165,534 | 141,387 | 1,587,265,941 | 224,190,834 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 1,403 | 19,288,875 | 3,222,797 | 3,149 | 43,010,675 | 7,031,655 | 114,548 | 1,568,128,427 | 261,313,193 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 1,177 | 19,046,927 | 3,719,559 | 2,007 | 32,453,756 | 6,313,464 | 91,357 | 1,481,193,992 | 285,980,395 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 790 | 14,799,154 | 3,306,481 | 1,315 | 24,525,922 | 5,390,578 | 73,827 | 1,381,918,438 | 288,334,071 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 1,015 | 22,474,206 | 5,724,057 | 1,510 | 33,556,068 | 8,404,035 | 109,828 | 2,453,257,103 | 533,540,627 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 590 | 16,078,376 | 4,658,026 | 830 | 22,574,497 | 6,310,598 | 74,966 | 2,046,372,007 | 467,465,904 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 362 | 11,684,422 | 3,613,576 | 492 | 15,825,416 | 4,784,834 | 46,131 | 1,489,703,832 | 371,978,855 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 232 | 8,631,615 | 2,800,774 | 255 | 9,549,169 | 3,048,894 | 28,819 | 1,075,084,847 | 289,098,127 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 202 | 8,979,139 | 2,912,707 | 219 | 9,657,691 | 3,051,986 | 31,863 | 1,413,825,879 | 410,531,093 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 80 | 4,357,964 | 1,524,953 | 72 | 3,961,559 | 1,282,957 | 14,226 | 772,281,133 | 239,717,439 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 76 | 5,088,508 | 1,831,017 | 73 | 4,856,080 | 1,679,072 | 8,888 | 589,985,958 | 191,432,856 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 47 | 3,962,695 | 1,478,360 | 45 | 3,881,722 | 1,345,579 | 5,627 | 480,407,694 | 160,750,451 |
| Over | 100,000 | 52 | 9,341,182 | 3,528,743 | 71 | 12,477,584 | 4,566,080 | 6,181 | 1,136,280,603 | 379,373,355 |
| Totals |  | 16,678 | 214,527,904 | 44,745,201 | 48,978 | 477,980,641 | 76,835,829 | 1,358,067 | 20,511,028,483 | 4,331,705,384 |

## TABLE IDS2

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income of self-employed including proprietary directors.*

| Range of gross income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{gathered} \text { From } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ \mathbf{E} \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 5,000 | 17,887 | 5,494 | 1,101 | 8,319 | 747 | 1,606 | 35,154 | 89,349,068 | 1,160,840 |
| 5,000 | 10,000 | 16,972 | 3,937 | 3,912 | 16,475 | 1,016 | 2,317 | 44,629 | 336,836,589 | 19,593,191 |
| 10,000 | 15,000 | 9,639 | 2,014 | 5,858 | 17,712 | 767 | 1,486 | 37,476 | 462,609,348 | 45,695,054 |
| 15,000 | 20,000 | 4,777 | 932 | 5,265 | 12,026 | 460 | 814 | 24,274 | 420,828,992 | 61,164,853 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 2,326 | 491 | 4,678 | 8,586 | 267 | 438 | 16,786 | 375,849,504 | 64,358,448 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 1,349 | 300 | 3,964 | 6,136 | 156 | 266 | 12,171 | 332,779,529 | 63,476,857 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 817 | 212 | 2,926 | 4,051 | 89 | 188 | 8,283 | 267,850,171 | 57,505,981 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 505 | 120 | 2,086 | 2,902 | 75 | 120 | 5,808 | 217,351,514 | 50,776,665 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 602 | 146 | 2,770 | 3,770 | 93 | 142 | 7,523 | 335,370,522 | 85,769,368 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 318 | 83 | 1,696 | 2,169 | 47 | 56 | 4,369 | 238,620,216 | 65,386,513 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 282 | 64 | 1,547 | 2,089 | 49 | 58 | 4,089 | 273,548,155 | 80,863,284 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 224 | 58 | 1,337 | 1,726 | 35 | 38 | 3,418 | 293,333,661 | 91,750,347 |
| Over | 100,000 | 336 | 59 | 1,739 | 2,722 | 44 | 63 | 4,963 | 965,969,940 | 313,768,689 |
| Totals |  | 56,034 | 13,910 | 38,879 | 88,683 | 3,845 | 7,592 | 208,943 | 4,610,297,209 | 1,001,270,090 |

* The totals on this table do not coincide with the aggregate totals of Tables IDS3, 4 and 7 because some proprietary directors, whose main source of income is from Schedule $D$ sources, are included in more than one of these tables.


## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS3

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income for mainly earned income assessed under Schedule D.

| Range of gross income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{gathered} \text { From } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 6,998 | 2,071 | 423 | 4,718 | 262 | 452 | 14,924 | 16,016,526 | 33,498 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 3,046 | 799 | 234 | 1,095 | 117 | 221 | 5,512 | 19,527,231 | 32,588 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 3,928 | 746 | 302 | 1,445 | 152 | 296 | 6,869 | 31,042,050 | 539,605 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 3,621 | 794 | 386 | 1,871 | 153 | 291 | 7,116 | 39,104,275 | 1,459,371 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 3,054 | 625 | 540 | 2,227 | 143 | 235 | 6,824 | 44,381,633 | 2,175,465 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 2,662 | 514 | 710 | 2,945 | 150 | 289 | 7,270 | 54,589,964 | 2,818,038 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 2,439 | 461 | 842 | 3,396 | 172 | 267 | 7,577 | 64,437,878 | 3,510,766 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 2,162 | 396 | 950 | 3,629 | 138 | 261 | 7,536 | 71,596,336 | 4,272,013 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 4,171 | 769 | 2,482 | 8,031 | 301 | 485 | 16,239 | 181,928,189 | 13,518,935 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 3,129 | 524 | 2,371 | 6,621 | 245 | 339 | 13,229 | 181,123,551 | 18,422,721 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 2,230 | 327 | 2,156 | 5,149 | 183 | 265 | 10,310 | 167,177,213 | 21,204,419 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 1,526 | 250 | 1,773 | 4,046 | 140 | 200 | 7,935 | 148,464,038 | 21,508,732 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 1,766 | 298 | 3,036 | 6,037 | 187 | 228 | 11,552 | 257,906,116 | 41,349,342 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 968 | 168 | 2,312 | 4,154 | 91 | 133 | 7,826 | 213,908,401 | 37,776,316 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 556 | 131 | 1,666 | 2,784 | 57 | 68 | 5,262 | 170,057,478 | 33,230,368 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 346 | 73 | 1,120 | 1,967 | 47 | 51 | 3,604 | 134,777,487 | 28,632,926 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 402 | 86 | 1,454 | 2,439 | 53 | 61 | 4,495 | 200,063,569 | 46,787,406 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 206 | 43 | 939 | 1,382 | 21 | 16 | 2,607 | 142,205,829 | 35,886,154 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 164 | 46 | 864 | 1,262 | 32 | 24 | 2,392 | 159,894,850 | 43,633,603 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 140 | 32 | 697 | 979 | 14 | 16 | 1,878 | 161,027,510 | 46,690,216 |
| Over | 100,000 | 205 | 35 | 965 | 1,616 | 23 | 22 | 2,866 | 554,323,504 | 167,803,906 |
| Totals |  | 43,719 | 9,188 | 26,222 | 67,793 | 2,681 | 4,220 | 153,823 | 3,013,553,628 | 571,286,388 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

TABLE IDS4

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income for mainly unearned income assessed under Schedule D.

| Range of gross income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{gathered} \text { From } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 913 | 493 | 35 | 487 | 62 | 179 | 2,169 | 3,423,163 | 210,099 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 395 | 164 | 20 | 140 | 56 | 167 | 942 | 3,326,166 | 79,219 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 343 | 178 | 30 | 192 | 76 | 237 | 1,056 | 4,764,751 | 152,684 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 289 | 130 | 32 | 219 | 50 | 236 | 956 | 5,249,859 | 254,780 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 227 | 117 | 41 | 221 | 47 | 165 | 818 | 5,316,517 | 335,391 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 204 | 92 | 35 | 279 | 36 | 174 | 820 | 6,161,247 | 432,128 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 159 | 83 | 34 | 279 | 38 | 154 | 747 | 6,360,840 | 472,548 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 166 | 74 | 38 | 292 | 33 | 143 | 746 | 7,088,281 | 575,791 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 260 | 131 | 94 | 557 | 76 | 311 | 1,429 | 15,980,206 | 1,636,882 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 179 | 105 | 96 | 394 | 56 | 231 | 1,061 | 14,547,276 | 1,907,320 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 100 | 61 | 75 | 303 | 37 | 162 | 738 | 11,936,265 | 1,817,044 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 81 | 55 | 55 | 284 | 42 | 115 | 632 | 11,799,099 | 1,965,339 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 84 | 72 | 146 | 435 | 38 | 172 | 947 | 21,180,820 | 4,010,199 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 71 | 44 | 76 | 275 | 24 | 95 | 585 | 16,037,736 | 3,333,747 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 34 | 39 | 42 | 158 | 11 | 95 | 379 | 12,244,978 | 3,029,850 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 24 | 15 | 37 | 135 | 11 | 47 | 269 | 10,081,290 | 2,605,090 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 26 | 26 | 46 | 145 | 14 | 60 | 317 | 14,151,533 | 3,778,072 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 20 | 13 | 29 | 93 | 11 | 30 | 196 | 10,755,556 | 3,124,444 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 22 | 6 | 28 | 86 | 5 | 22 | 169 | 11,224,069 | 3,334,492 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 15 | 5 | 22 | 75 | 6 | 15 | 138 | 11,994,993 | 3,697,798 |
| Over | 100,000 | 29 | 11 | 72 | 175 | 4 | 30 | 321 | 78,655,923 | 27,254,963 |
| Totals |  | 3,641 | 1,914 | 1,083 | 5,224 | 733 | 2,840 | 15,435 | 282,280,568 | 64,007,879 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS5

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income for mainly PAYE income assessed under Schedule E .

| Range of gross income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 78,443 | 75,446 | 2,155 | 13,691 | 615 | 1,037 | 171,387 | 250,181,529 | 1,750 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 22,630 | 18,028 | 1,008 | 4,632 | 426 | 2,585 | 49,309 | 173,136,630 | 63,814 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 21,516 | 18,574 | 996 | 4,904 | 1,414 | 6,440 | 53,844 | 241,551,661 | 8,218,517 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 18,145 | 18,459 | 1,274 | 5,776 | 1,636 | 5,139 | 50,429 | 277,635,090 | 19,081,092 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 16,688 | 19,476 | 1,426 | 8,211 | 1,068 | 4,855 | 51,724 | 336,580,856 | 28,773,387 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 17,071 | 19,896 | 1,780 | 11,154 | 760 | 3,965 | 54,626 | 410,139,487 | 40,087,371 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 16,909 | 19,432 | 2,236 | 12,114 | 677 | 3,392 | 54,760 | 465,489,759 | 50,668,824 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 17,224 | 19,461 | 2,538 | 9,958 | 639 | 2,638 | 52,458 | 498,220,900 | 63,749,444 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 42,615 | 43,497 | 7,316 | 24,610 | 1,355 | 4,326 | 123,719 | 1,389,357,546 | 209,035,017 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 34,637 | 30,462 | 9,030 | 22,448 | 1,102 | 2,579 | 100,258 | 1,372,457,600 | 240,983,152 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 24,987 | 21,484 | 10,795 | 20,506 | 957 | 1,580 | 80,309 | 1,302,080,514 | 262,958,932 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 16,884 | 15,351 | 12,334 | 19,083 | 608 | 1,000 | 65,260 | 1,221,655,301 | 264,860,000 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 18,988 | 16,956 | 27,636 | 31,849 | 790 | 1,110 | 97,329 | 2,174,170,167 | 488,181,087 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 9,408 | 7,005 | 26,744 | 22,321 | 475 | 602 | 66,555 | 1,816,425,870 | 426,355,841 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 4,286 | 2,554 | 20,241 | 12,786 | 294 | 329 | 40,490 | 1,307,401,376 | 335,718,638 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 2,047 | 1,011 | 14,508 | 7,049 | 174 | 157 | 24,946 | 930,226,070 | 257,860,111 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 1,449 | 650 | 17,525 | 7,194 | 135 | 98 | 27,051 | 1,199,610,777 | 359,965,614 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 501 | 183 | 7,646 | 3,019 | 48 | 26 | 11,423 | 619,319,748 | 200,706,841 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 341 | 123 | 3,642 | 2,155 | 39 | 27 | 6,327 | 418,867,039 | 144,464,761 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 173 | 72 | 1,760 | 1,565 | 27 | 14 | 3,611 | 307,385,191 | 110,362,437 |
| Over | 100,000 | 185 | 49 | 1,178 | 1,538 | 25 | 19 | 2,994 | 503,301,176 | 184,314,486 |
| Totals |  | 365,127 | 348,169 | 173,768 | 246,563 | 13,264 | 41,918 | 1,188,809 | 17,215,194,287 | 3,696,411,116 |

## TABLE IDS6

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income for mainly PAYE income assessed under Schedule E (excluding proprietary directors on the Schedule E record).

| Range of gross income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 77,513 | 74,886 | 2,131 | 13,603 | 610 | 1,023 | 169,766 | 246,988,606 | 1,750 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 21,688 | 17,682 | 992 | 4,559 | 417 | 2,574 | 47,912 | 168,071,743 | 60,760 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 21,124 | 18,437 | 979 | 4,823 | 1,406 | 6,411 | 53,180 | 238,560,290 | 8,108,425 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 17,723 | 18,309 | 1,251 | 5,641 | 1,629 | 5,117 | 49,670 | 273,453,595 | 18,755,015 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 16,315 | 19,318 | 1,394 | 8,084 | 1,055 | 4,842 | 51,008 | 331,926,190 | 28,307,308 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 16,673 | 19,787 | 1,721 | 10,934 | 754 | 3,947 | 53,816 | 404,012,788 | 39,481,923 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 16,551 | 19,312 | 2,146 | 11,852 | 664 | 3,371 | 53,896 | 458,116,603 | 49,926,711 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 16,786 | 19,347 | 2,438 | 9,585 | 622 | 2,610 | 51,388 | 488,007,157 | 62,602,258 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 41,547 | 43,214 | 6,980 | 23,670 | 1,319 | 4,254 | 120,984 | 1,358,560,650 | 204,865,841 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 33,805 | 30,260 | 8,551 | 21,279 | 1,049 | 2,531 | 97,475 | 1,334,224,370 | 234,943,133 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 24,510 | 21,343 | 10,241 | 19,393 | 922 | 1,539 | 77,948 | 1,263,774,466 | 256,277,940 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 16,521 | 15,253 | 11,682 | 17,952 | 585 | 969 | 62,962 | 1,178,508,972 | 256,871,672 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 18,512 | 16,835 | 26,140 | 29,735 | 748 | 1,072 | 93,042 | 2,077,407,599 | 469,182,180 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 9,098 | 6,917 | 25,168 | 20,614 | 434 | 564 | 62,795 | 1,713,592,478 | 403,989,047 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 4,059 | 2,512 | 19,023 | 11,677 | 273 | 304 | 37,848 | 1,221,853,661 | 314,472,874 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 1,912 | 979 | 13,579 | 6,249 | 157 | 135 | 23,011 | 857,733,333 | 238,321,462 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 1,275 | 616 | 16,255 | 6,008 | 109 | 77 | 24,340 | 1,078,455,357 | 324,761,725 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 409 | 156 | 6,918 | 2,325 | 33 | 16 | 9,857 | 533,660,917 | 174,330,926 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 245 | 111 | 2,987 | 1,414 | 27 | 15 | 4,799 | 316,437,803 | 110,569,573 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 104 | 51 | 1,142 | 893 | 12 | 7 | 2,209 | 187,074,033 | 69,000,104 |
| Over | 100,000 | 83 | 36 | 476 | 607 | 8 | 8 | 1,218 | 170,310,663 | 65,604,666 |
| Totals |  | 356,453 | 345,361 | 162,194 | 230,897 | 12,833 | 41,386 | 1,149,124 | 15,900,731,274 | 3,330,435,293 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS7

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) gross income charged and (iii) tax, by range of gross income of proprietary directors.

| Range of gross income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income <br> £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 1,096 | 598 | 51 | 350 | 16 | 24 | 2,135 | 3,536,840 | 5,145 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 998 | 365 | 26 | 123 | 12 | 14 | 1,538 | 5,556,340 | 5,014 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 463 | 151 | 30 | 143 | 11 | 36 | 834 | 3,762,421 | 122,401 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 493 | 171 | 33 | 194 | 12 | 24 | 927 | 5,105,550 | 363,647 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 452 | 169 | 56 | 185 | 17 | 19 | 898 | 5,844,228 | 512,154 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 469 | 126 | 88 | 317 | 9 | 29 | 1,038 | 7,843,847 | 696,563 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 436 | 131 | 116 | 381 | 19 | 30 | 1,113 | 9,500,359 | 855,526 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 499 | 122 | 139 | 490 | 21 | 39 | 1,310 | 12,503,791 | 1,288,998 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 1,205 | 303 | 442 | 1,256 | 44 | 89 | 3,339 | 37,609,438 | 4,691,019 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 953 | 230 | 564 | 1,420 | 60 | 61 | 3,288 | 45,151,729 | 6,772,922 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 589 | 157 | 682 | 1,367 | 50 | 57 | 2,902 | 47,074,402 | 7,851,905 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 429 | 111 | 769 | 1,408 | 43 | 37 | 2,797 | 52,498,489 | 9,337,218 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 597 | 136 | 1,673 | 2,543 | 52 | 51 | 5,052 | 113,956,630 | 21,824,111 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 400 | 99 | 1,755 | 2,083 | 52 | 47 | 4,436 | 121,374,860 | 25,665,910 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 289 | 52 | 1,380 | 1,361 | 25 | 35 | 3,142 | 101,734,946 | 24,624,635 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 173 | 38 | 1,031 | 999 | 24 | 27 | 2,292 | 85,910,887 | 22,458,879 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 229 | 43 | 1,457 | 1,505 | 39 | 31 | 3,304 | 147,667,139 | 41,608,651 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 137 | 35 | 892 | 923 | 19 | 16 | 2,022 | 110,549,152 | 32,514,421 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 128 | 18 | 839 | 1,008 | 14 | 21 | 2,028 | 135,990,868 | 42,987,103 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 98 | 27 | 767 | 891 | 23 | 9 | 1,815 | 155,899,389 | 51,108,907 |
| Over | 100,000 | 166 | 22 | 994 | 1,476 | 25 | 18 | 2,701 | 547,290,232 | 181,248,139 |
| Totals |  | 10,299 | 3,104 | 13,784 | 20,423 | 587 | 714 | 48,911 | 1,756,361,537 | 476,543,269 |

## TABLE IDS8

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) total income charged and (iii) tax, by range of total income

| Range income | of total | Single males |  |  | Single females |  |  | Married Couples both earning |  |  | Married Couples - one earning |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{gathered} \text { From } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | To | Number of cases | $\begin{array}{cc} r & \text { Income } \\ s & £ \end{array}$ | Tax | Number of cases | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Number of cases | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Number of cases | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| - | 3,000 | 89,772 | 129,012,049 | 137,832 | 79,464 | 109,775,227 | 70,849 | 3,246 | 5,242,788 | 5,701 | 20,948 | 27,541,662 | 52,844 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 27,914 | 98,099,895 | 133,619 | 19,357 | 67,497,935 | 49,266 | 1,400 | 4,892,586 | 20,542 | 6,411 | 22,485,658 | 21,281 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 26,346 | 117,923,696 | 5,656,228 | 19,417 | 87,216,112 | 3,666,751 | 1,652 | 7,458,448 | 45,397 | 7,278 | 32,841,764 | 102,030 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 22,114 | 121,506,414 | 11,707,336 | 19,247 | 105,917,461 | 8,220,996 | 2,072 | 11,461,440 | 91,196 | 9,136 | 50,486,484 | 233,600 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 19,995 | 129,841,435 | 16,242,581 | 20,544 | 133,634,168 | 13,248,319 | 2,591 | 16,885,638 | 131,656 | 12,304 | 80,397,791 | 419,915 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 19,829 | 148,935,826 | 21,550,019 | 20,464 | 153,515,613 | 18,705,078 | 3,115 | 23,380,934 | 162,560 | 15,976 | 120,126,550 | 696,327 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 19,488 | 165,657,689 | 26,198,625 | 20,121 | 170,963,401 | 23,791,697 | 3,371 | 28,715,536 | 545,287 | 17,133 | 145,558,006 | 2,167,478 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 19,353 | 183,850,757 | 31,054,093 | 20,020 | 190,149,480 | 29,338,407 | 3,873 | 36,833,044 | 1,542,424 | 14,580 | 138,379,982 | 5,329,076 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 46,955 | 527,677,072 | 96,873,623 | 44,749 | 501,701,397 | 86,384,003 | 10,886 | 122,698,937 | 10,226,291 | 33,318 | 374,098,902 | 33,115,524 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 37,314 | 509,842,670 | 107,027,102 | 30,933 | 422,173,720 | 83,881,877 | 11,966 | 164,927,648 | 20,553,214 | 28,863 | 396,218,356 | 53,547,760 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 26,528 | 429,338,340 | 106,201,651 | 21,999 | 355,893,718 | 84,779,733 | 13,489 | 219,464,895 | 32,325,384 | 25,465 | 413,354,720 | 66,917,501 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 17,617 | 329,071,733 | 91,036,781 | 15,314 | 286,405,819 | 76,943,798 | 14,675 | 275,405,725 | 44,593,106 | 22,773 | 426,617,954 | 76,665,073 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 19,738 | 438,684,554 | 134,599,227 | 16,234 | 359,171,875 | 107,094,433 | 31,241 | 703,309,655 | 124,853,494 | 37,472 | 838,501,559 | 164,628,539 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 9,609 | 261,012,690 | 87,203,041 | 6,652 | 179,802,615 | 59,136,217 | 28,707 | 785,820,055 | 160,395,863 | 24,961 | 680,321,462 | 151,587,304 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 4,472 | 144,129,110 | 50,859,181 | 2,514 | 80,762,348 | 28,337,871 | 20,721 | 670,361,182 | 162,853,918 | 14,370 | 463,372,693 | 119,180,717 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 2,134 | 79,238,757 | 28,887,233 | 994 | 36,864,259 | 13,478,972 | 14,681 | 548,086,122 | 148,630,984 | 8,138 | 303,414,213 | 86,038,916 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 1,613 | 71,103,188 | 26,733,238 | 690 | 30,338,751 | 11,526,962 | 17,720 | 787,229,346 | 237,115,657 | 8,657 | 383,296,965 | 118,069,151 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 623 | 33,857,985 | 13,066,282 | 222 | 11,998,563 | 4,736,737 | 7,718 | 418,034,275 | 137,589,905 | 3,923 | 213,410,688 | 70,654,434 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 479 | 31,838,499 | 12,648,274 | 159 | 10,524,557 | 4,151,258 | 4,017 | 265,571,706 | 92,689,406 | 3,031 | 201,960,889 | 70,938,591 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 275 | 23,473,789 | 9,510,202 | 97 | 8,276,677 | 3,293,109 | 2,182 | 185,712,396 | 67,990,471 | 2,192 | 188,031,864 | 70,235,835 |
| Over | 100,000 | 319 | 59,832,814 | 25,582,822 | 80 | 14,592,588 | 6,307,764 | 1,750 | 291,310,934 | 117,887,538 | 2,651 | 461,115,147 | 189,219,380 |
| Totals |  | 412,487 | 4,033,928,959 | 902,908,988 | 359,271 3, | 3,317,176,279 | 667,144,096 | 201,073 5 | 5,572,803,289 | 1,360,249,992 | 319,580 | 5,961,533,305 | 1,279,821,277 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

TABLE IDS8 - continued
Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) total income charged and (iii) tax, by range of total income.

| Range of total income | Widowers |  |  | Widows |  |  | Totals |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From To | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income |  |
| $£ \quad £$ | of cases | $\pm$ | £ | of cases | £ | $\pm$ | of cases | $\pm$ | £ |
| 3,000 | 1,086 | 1,462,449 | 2,085 | 2,088 | 3,017,352 | 2,399 | 196,604 | 276,051,526 | 271,711 |
| 3,000 4,000 | 683 | 2,464,643 | 2,101 | 3,183 | 11,695,169 | 2,455 | 58,948 | 207,135,886 | 229,264 |
| 4,000 5,000 | 1,712 | 7,731,586 | 68,955 | 7,032 | 31,593,474 | 537,029 | 63,437 | 284,765,080 | 10,076,390 |
| 5,000 6,000 | 1,869 | 10,303,784 | 473,762 | 5,681 | 31,186,911 | 1,641,907 | 60,119 | 330,862,494 | 22,368,797 |
| 6,000 7,000 | 1,269 | 8,180,267 | 643,970 | 5,214 | 33,849,575 | 2,758,997 | 61,917 | 402,788,874 | 33,445,437 |
| 7,000 8,000 | 953 | 7,136,088 | 751,417 | 4,394 | 32,823,459 | 3,340,735 | 64,731 | 485,918,468 | 45,206,136 |
| 8,000 9,000 | 909 | 7,722,014 | 932,454 | 3,766 | 31,978,127 | 3,838,656 | 64,788 | 550,594,773 | 57,474,197 |
| 9,000 10,000 | 784 | 7,454,255 | 1,020,963 | 2,973 | 28,181,155 | 3,708,436 | 61,583 | 584,848,672 | 71,993,399 |
| 10,000 12,500 | 1,698 | 18,980,308 | 2,936,298 | 5,065 | 56,522,584 | 8,375,818 | 142,671 | 1,601,679,199 | 237,911,556 |
| 12,500 15,000 | 1,387 | 19,061,603 | 3,375,170 | 3,057 | 41,754,086 | 7,139,229 | 113,520 | 1,553,978,081 | 275,524,352 |
| 15,000 17,500 | 1,125 | 18,197,812 | 3,817,750 | 1,960 | 31,664,347 | 6,460,942 | 90,566 | 1,467,913,831 | 300,502,960 |
| 17,500 20,000 | 745 | 13,954,694 | 3,350,266 | 1,242 | 23,183,395 | 5,409,550 | 72,366 | 1,354,639,320 | 297,998,573 |
| 20,000 25,000 | 929 | 20,599,093 | 5,621,600 | 1,432 | 31,841,609 | 8,447,204 | 107,046 | 2,392,108,344 | 545,244,498 |
| 25,000 30,000 | 567 | 15,465,119 | 4,712,949 | 773 | 21,048,215 | 6,222,236 | 71,269 | 1,943,470,155 | 469,257,610 |
| 30,000 35,000 | 351 | 11,334,529 | 3,668,233 | 458 | 14,749,055 | 4,619,617 | 42,886 | 1,384,708,917 | 369,519,537 |
| 35,000 40,000 | 207 | 7,709,796 | 2,632,864 | 232 | 8,706,368 | 2,918,012 | 26,386 | 984,019,515 | 282,586,980 |
| 40,000 50,000 | 176 | 7,801,046 | 2,719,636 | 191 | 8,443,583 | 2,859,493 | 29,047 | 1,288,212,878 | 399,024,137 |
| 50,000 60,000 | 77 | 4,190,740 | 1,559,091 | 66 | 3,612,516 | 1,246,297 | 12,629 | 685,104,765 | 228,852,745 |
| 60,000 75,000 | 65 | 4,345,839 | 1,721,228 | 66 | 4,393,776 | 1,571,924 | 7,817 | 518,635,266 | 183,720,680 |
| 75,000 100,000 | 43 | 3,674,863 | 1,489,197 | 44 | 3,813,307 | 1,417,736 | 4,833 | 412,982,895 | 153,936,549 |
| Over 100,000 | 43 | 7,757,865 | 3,245,213 | 61 | 10,834,986 | 4,317,158 | 4,904 | 845,444,334 | 346,559,875 |
| Totals | 16,678 | 205,528,391 | 44,745,201 | 48,978 | 464,893,047 | 76,835,829 | 1,358,067 | 19,555,863,271 | 4,331,705,384 |

TABLE IDS9

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) total income charged and (iii) tax, by range of total income of self-employed including proprietary directors.*

| Range of total income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{gathered} \text { From } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 5,000 | 22,617 | 6,051 | 1,712 | 10,837 | 915 | 1,828 | 43,960 | 110,528,649 | 1,855,742 |
| 5,000 | 10,000 | 16,246 | 3,750 | 5,320 | 21,998 | 1,088 | 2,373 | 50,775 | 382,060,917 | 26,213,411 |
| 10,000 | 15,000 | 8,453 | 1,907 | 6,387 | 16,790 | 746 | 1,444 | 35,727 | 439,001,685 | 59,521,019 |
| 15,000 | 20,000 | 3,641 | 871 | 5,212 | 10,683 | 393 | 736 | 21,536 | 372,979,904 | 69,955,345 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 1,751 | 443 | 4,595 | 7,978 | 209 | 382 | 15,358 | 344,765,849 | 71,346,718 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 958 | 260 | 3,696 | 5,098 | 132 | 228 | 10,372 | 283,173,643 | 65,573,181 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 637 | 175 | 2,496 | 3,224 | 81 | 183 | 6,796 | 219,992,667 | 58,233,243 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 390 | 112 | 1,799 | 2,209 | 58 | 103 | 4,671 | 174,692,767 | 49,866,968 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 425 | 120 | 2,493 | 2,976 | 73 | 121 | 6,208 | 276,771,371 | 84,135,358 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 240 | 71 | 1,379 | 1,736 | 45 | 51 | 3,522 | 192,440,202 | 62,969,594 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 259 | 57 | 1,314 | 1,676 | 39 | 53 | 3,398 | 226,923,568 | 78,492,541 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 172 | 44 | 1,137 | 1,358 | 30 | 37 | 2,778 | 238,690,022 | 87,072,245 |
| Over | 100,000 | 245 | 49 | 1,339 | 2,120 | 36 | 53 | 3,842 | 699,281,195 | 286,034,724 |
| Totals |  | 56,034 | 13,910 | 38,879 | 88,683 | 3,845 | 7,592 | 208,943 | 3,961,302,436 | 1,001,270,090 |

* The totals on this table do not coincide with the aggregate totals of Tables IDS10, 11 and 14 because some proprietary directors, whose main source of income is from Schedule $D$ sources, are included in more than one of these tables.


## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS10

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) total income charged and (iii) tax, by range of total income for mainly earned income assessed under Schedule D.

| Range of total income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 9,122 | 2,407 | 699 | 5,993 | 322 | 522 | 19,065 | 20,913,301 | 50,527 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 4,630 | 932 | 342 | 1,485 | 149 | 284 | 7,822 | 27,733,865 | 51,838 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 4,682 | 786 | 448 | 1,975 | 206 | 344 | 8,441 | 38,051,049 | 1,161,571 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 3,691 | 714 | 615 | 2,618 | 187 | 319 | 8,144 | 44,738,935 | 2,503,087 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 2,982 | 586 | 793 | 3,303 | 182 | 272 | 8,118 | 52,826,948 | 3,374,410 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 2,495 | 493 | 1,042 | 4,287 | 151 | 298 | 8,766 | 65,825,557 | 3,871,532 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 2,145 | 441 | 1,127 | 4,799 | 183 | 272 | 8,967 | 76,193,918 | 4,710,924 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 1,913 | 375 | 1,178 | 4,344 | 125 | 241 | 8,176 | 77,601,520 | 5,957,265 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 3,707 | 725 | 2,921 | 7,953 | 296 | 483 | 16,085 | 180,393,018 | 20,173,304 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 2,469 | 466 | 2,407 | 5,785 | 234 | 307 | 11,668 | 159,639,781 | 24,583,960 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 1,636 | 299 | 2,022 | 4,484 | 157 | 230 | 8,828 | 142,974,250 | 25,769,307 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 1,026 | 221 | 1,762 | 3,371 | 100 | 167 | 6,647 | 124,375,987 | 24,400,914 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 1,215 | 255 | 2,907 | 5,424 | 135 | 177 | 10,113 | 226,563,892 | 47,034,191 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 615 | 137 | 1,997 | 3,203 | 67 | 101 | 6,120 | 166,996,352 | 38,896,485 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 388 | 101 | 1,284 | 2,013 | 54 | 59 | 3,899 | 126,081,182 | 33,396,018 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 243 | 66 | 888 | 1,317 | 28 | 34 | 2,576 | 96,238,239 | 27,542,792 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 246 | 62 | 1,230 | 1,727 | 37 | 45 | 3,347 | 149,164,591 | 45,288,837 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 138 | 35 | 677 | 988 | 20 | 15 | 1,873 | 102,272,070 | 33,441,748 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 143 | 38 | 668 | 901 | 21 | 19 | 1,790 | 119,293,431 | 41,238,457 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 98 | 24 | 528 | 667 | 10 | 16 | 1,343 | 115,341,884 | 41,898,961 |
| Over | 100,000 | 135 | 25 | 687 | 1,156 | 17 | 15 | 2,035 | 361,324,369 | 145,940,259 |
| Totals |  | 43,719 | 9,188 | 26,222 | 67,793 | 2,681 | 4,220 | 153,823 | 2,474,544,139 | 571,286,388 |

## TABLE IDS11

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) total income charged and (iii) tax, by range of total income for mainly unearned income assessed under Schedule D.

| Range of total income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 1,086 | 527 | 65 | 675 | 73 | 199 | 2,625 | 3,697,159 | 216,685 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 428 | 172 | 27 | 152 | 58 | 184 | 1,021 | 3,601,483 | 80,662 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 354 | 169 | 35 | 227 | 83 | 239 | 1,107 | 4,996,609 | 169,389 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 278 | 132 | 31 | 254 | 53 | 238 | 986 | 5,412,716 | 282,772 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 213 | 115 | 46 | 239 | 43 | 159 | 815 | 5,300,850 | 382,793 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 193 | 89 | 41 | 289 | 36 | 171 | 819 | 6,151,689 | 478,744 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 143 | 80 | 43 | 309 | 39 | 152 | 766 | 6,518,691 | 505,422 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 145 | 69 | 41 | 311 | 30 | 143 | 739 | 7,008,846 | 617,887 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 222 | 128 | 96 | 495 | 73 | 310 | 1,324 | 14,795,131 | 1,745,447 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 149 | 100 | 87 | 365 | 52 | 225 | 978 | 13,378,681 | 2,031,320 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 90 | 61 | 72 | 276 | 41 | 162 | 702 | 11,356,132 | 1,970,552 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 61 | 54 | 54 | 244 | 37 | 109 | 559 | 10,449,911 | 1,999,017 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 70 | 66 | 128 | 408 | 35 | 164 | 871 | 19,482,570 | 4,049,113 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 56 | 46 | 69 | 229 | 22 | 93 | 515 | 14,063,795 | 3,263,619 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 35 | 35 | 42 | 153 | 10 | 96 | 371 | 12,031,147 | 3,223,042 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 20 | 16 | 36 | 106 | 10 | 47 | 235 | 8,784,061 | 2,482,096 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 22 | 24 | 45 | 121 | 13 | 58 | 283 | 12,626,544 | 3,848,560 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 17 | 11 | 20 | 80 | 10 | 27 | 165 | 9,083,713 | 2,942,991 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 20 | 6 | 24 | 82 | 6 | 22 | 160 | 10,692,571 | 3,476,256 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 12 | 3 | 19 | 61 | 6 | 14 | 115 | 9,940,722 | 3,407,449 |
| Over | 100,000 | 27 | 11 | 62 | 148 | 3 | 28 | 279 | 65,583,334 | 26,834,062 |
| Totals |  | 3,641 | 1,914 | 1,083 | 5,224 | 733 | 2,840 | 15,435 | 254,956,355 | 64,007,879 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS12

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) total income charged and (iii) tax, by range of total income for mainly PAYE income assessed under Schedule E .

| Range of total income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{gathered} \text { From } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 79,564 | 76,530 | 2,482 | 14,280 | 691 | 1,367 | 174,914 | 251,441,066 | 4,498 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 22,856 | 18,253 | 1,031 | 4,774 | 476 | 2,715 | 50,105 | 175,800,538 | 96,763 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 21,310 | 18,462 | 1,169 | 5,076 | 1,423 | 6,449 | 53,889 | 241,717,422 | 8,745,430 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 18,145 | 18,401 | 1,426 | 6,264 | 1,629 | 5,124 | 50,989 | 280,710,843 | 19,582,938 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 16,800 | 19,843 | 1,752 | 8,762 | 1,044 | 4,783 | 52,984 | 344,661,076 | 29,688,234 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 17,141 | 19,882 | 2,032 | 11,400 | 766 | 3,925 | 55,146 | 413,941,222 | 40,855,860 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 17,200 | 19,600 | 2,201 | 12,025 | 687 | 3,342 | 55,055 | 467,882,164 | 52,257,851 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 17,295 | 19,576 | 2,654 | 9,925 | 629 | 2,589 | 52,668 | 500,238,306 | 65,418,247 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 43,026 | 43,896 | 7,869 | 24,870 | 1,329 | 4,272 | 125,262 | 1,406,491,050 | 215,992,805 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 34,696 | 30,367 | 9,472 | 22,713 | 1,101 | 2,525 | 100,874 | 1,380,959,619 | 248,909,072 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 24,802 | 21,639 | 11,395 | 20,705 | 927 | 1,568 | 81,036 | 1,313,583,449 | 272,763,101 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 16,530 | 15,039 | 12,859 | 19,158 | 608 | 966 | 65,160 | 1,219,813,422 | 271,598,642 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 18,453 | 15,913 | 28,206 | 31,640 | 759 | 1,091 | 96,062 | 2,146,061,882 | 494,161,194 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 8,938 | 6,469 | 26,641 | 21,529 | 478 | 579 | 64,634 | 1,762,410,008 | 427,097,507 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 4,049 | 2,378 | 19,395 | 12,204 | 287 | 303 | 38,616 | 1,246,596,588 | 332,900,476 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 1,871 | 912 | 13,757 | 6,715 | 169 | 151 | 23,575 | 878,997,215 | 252,562,092 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 1,345 | 604 | 16,445 | 6,809 | 126 | 88 | 25,417 | 1,126,421,743 | 349,886,740 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 468 | 176 | 7,021 | 2,855 | 47 | 24 | 10,591 | 573,748,982 | 192,468,007 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 316 | 115 | 3,325 | 2,048 | 38 | 25 | 5,867 | 388,649,264 | 139,005,968 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 165 | 70 | 1,635 | 1,464 | 27 | 14 | 3,375 | 287,700,289 | 108,630,139 |
| Over | 100,000 | 157 | 44 | 1,001 | 1,347 | 23 | 18 | 2,590 | 418,536,631 | 173,785,554 |
| Totals |  | 365,127 | 348,169 | 173,768 | 246,563 | 13,264 | 41,918 | 1,188,809 | 16,826,362,777 | 3,696,411,116 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS13

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) total income charged and (iii) tax, by range of total income for mainly PAYE income assessed under Schedule $E$ (excluding proprietary directors on the Sch E record).

| Range of total income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | $\begin{gathered} \text { Income } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ${ }_{£}^{\text {From }}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 78,582 | 75,950 | 2,437 | 14,139 | 684 | 1,349 | 173,141 | 248,093,257 | 4,402 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 21,899 | 17,904 | 1,007 | 4,681 | 467 | 2,704 | 48,662 | 170,598,206 | 93,253 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 20,934 | 18,333 | 1,142 | 4,980 | 1,415 | 6,422 | 53,226 | 238,732,380 | 8,623,968 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 17,720 | 18,256 | 1,400 | 6,100 | 1,621 | 5,102 | 50,199 | 276,362,943 | 19,244,605 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 16,419 | 19,683 | 1,701 | 8,624 | 1,031 | 4,770 | 52,228 | 339,759,472 | 29,200,522 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 16,746 | 19,770 | 1,940 | 11,135 | 761 | 3,905 | 54,257 | 407,239,530 | 40,223,813 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 16,807 | 19,476 | 2,109 | 11,729 | 673 | 3,317 | 54,111 | 459,842,408 | 51,434,452 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 16,841 | 19,461 | 2,552 | 9,543 | 610 | 2,561 | 51,568 | 489,748,009 | 64,171,163 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 41,954 | 43,608 | 7,476 | 23,878 | 1,293 | 4,204 | 122,413 | 1,374,403,430 | 211,465,732 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 33,862 | 30,167 | 8,989 | 21,513 | 1,046 | 2,474 | 98,051 | 1,342,252,165 | 242,449,157 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 24,322 | 21,497 | 10,776 | 19,576 | 894 | 1,528 | 78,593 | 1,273,965,385 | 265,498,445 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 16,182 | 14,945 | 12,176 | 17,979 | 583 | 938 | 62,803 | 1,175,607,862 | 263,047,743 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 17,987 | 15,791 | 26,646 | 29,494 | 720 | 1,050 | 91,688 | 2,047,342,495 | 473,897,780 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 8,651 | 6,392 | 25,011 | 19,863 | 435 | 545 | 60,897 | 1,660,296,512 | 403,684,429 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 3,835 | 2,339 | 18,225 | 11,146 | 270 | 275 | 36,090 | 1,164,716,250 | 311,286,294 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 1,744 | 882 | 12,882 | 5,929 | 149 | 129 | 21,715 | 809,326,748 | 232,720,012 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 1,188 | 570 | 15,227 | 5,681 | 103 | 70 | 22,839 | 1,011,441,507 | 314,888,779 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 383 | 151 | 6,339 | 2,187 | 32 | 15 | 9,107 | 492,664,564 | 165,883,151 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 220 | 102 | 2,703 | 1,355 | 26 | 13 | 4,419 | 291,711,698 | 105,228,140 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 103 | 53 | 1,045 | 834 | 13 | 7 | 2,055 | 174,292,873 | 66,864,304 |
| Over | 100,000 | 74 | 31 | 411 | 531 | 7 | 8 | 1,062 | 146,163,140 | 60,525,151 |
| Totals |  | 356,453 | 345,361 | 162,194 | 230,897 | 12,833 | 41,386 | 1,149,124 | 15,594,560,835 | 3,330,435,293 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS14

Distribution of (i) number of incomes, (ii) total income charged and (iii) tax, by range of total income of proprietary directors.

| Range of total income |  | Number of cases |  |  |  |  |  | Totals | $\begin{gathered} \text { Income } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Single males | Single females | Married couples both earning | Married couples one earning | Widowers | Widows |  |  |  |
| - | 3,000 | 1,227 | 635 | 89 | 527 | 20 | 31 | 2,529 | 3,884,366 | 6,993 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 1,025 | 366 | 41 | 152 | 12 | 16 | 1,612 | 5,798,270 | 6,381 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 468 | 148 | 43 | 176 | 11 | 33 | 879 | 3,961,928 | 148,140 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 516 | 165 | 47 | 243 | 14 | 25 | 1,010 | 5,550,328 | 399,913 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 456 | 173 | 92 | 250 | 18 | 18 | 1,007 | 6,533,548 | 573,332 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 470 | 124 | 133 | 393 | 10 | 30 | 1,160 | 8,736,437 | 752,233 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 469 | 132 | 135 | 427 | 21 | 35 | 1,219 | 10,387,902 | 984,086 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 511 | 126 | 143 | 516 | 23 | 39 | 1,358 | 12,940,122 | 1,430,868 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 1,241 | 312 | 523 | 1,345 | 45 | 87 | 3,553 | 40,012,216 | 5,394,472 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 959 | 223 | 587 | 1,471 | 65 | 67 | 3,372 | 46,261,228 | 7,618,170 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 554 | 158 | 749 | 1,409 | 50 | 49 | 2,969 | 48,134,802 | 8,703,060 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 405 | 101 | 799 | 1,436 | 37 | 34 | 2,812 | 52,717,638 | 10,127,081 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 562 | 134 | 1,747 | 2,607 | 48 | 55 | 5,153 | 116,272,153 | 23,796,163 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 360 | 91 | 1,820 | 1,988 | 54 | 43 | 4,356 | 119,035,386 | 27,224,857 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 268 | 47 | 1,312 | 1,302 | 24 | 38 | 2,991 | 96,968,145 | 25,470,331 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 165 | 37 | 995 | 972 | 24 | 28 | 2,221 | 83,229,116 | 23,596,884 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 191 | 42 | 1,436 | 1,428 | 33 | 28 | 3,158 | 140,951,413 | 42,548,299 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 114 | 30 | 811 | 864 | 20 | 14 | 1,853 | 101,367,758 | 32,943,338 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 128 | 18 | 763 | 906 | 16 | 19 | 1,850 | 123,672,634 | 42,661,840 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 81 | 21 | 708 | 793 | 21 | 10 | 1,634 | 140,402,202 | 51,038,149 |
| Over | 100,000 | 129 | 21 | 811 | 1,218 | 21 | 15 | 2,215 | 418,021,571 | 171,118,677 |
| Totals |  | 10,299 | 3,104 | 13,784 | 20,423 | 587 | 714 | 48,911 | 1,584,839,158 | 476,543,269 |

## TABLE IDS15

Interest paid on home loans - (a) deductions from income and (b) relief allowed at the standard rate (in terms of tax reductions) by range of total income.

| Range of total income | Single males |  |  | Single females |  |  | Married Couples - both earning |  |  | Married Couples - one earning |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{array}{cc} \text { From } & \text { To } \\ £ & £ \end{array}$ | Number of cases | Amount of deduction £ | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Amount of deduction £ | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Amount of deduction £ | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Amount of deduction £ | Reduction in Tax £ |
| 3,000 | 1,246 | 1,002,114 | 840 | 1,164 | 719,209 | 71 | 959 | 597,438 | 3,614 | 2,863 | 1,723,323 | 2,159 |
| 3,000 4,000 | 606 | 595,917 | 218 | 708 | 558,441 | - | 393 | 295,373 | 4,141 | 1,124 | 850,364 |  |
| 4,000 5,000 | 302 | 67,446 | 27,078 | 399 | 84,504 | 26,320 | 528 | 455,113 | 3,866 | 1,337 | 1,076,203 | 5,752 |
| 5,000 6,000 | 735 | 162,838 | 133,334 | 995 | 215,697 | 143,278 | 738 | 655,371 | 8,265 | 2,025 | 1,671,398 | 20,890 |
| 6,000 7,000 | 958 | 255,082 | 221,818 | 1,438 | 298,678 | 278,198 | 983 | 999,123 | 8,922 | 2,526 | 2,061,716 | 37,422 |
| 7,000 8,000 | 1,115 | 302,024 | 273,098 | 1,859 | 398,395 | 396,005 | 1,027 | 1,097,879 | 14,290 | 2,838 | 2,391,282 | 49,504 |
| 8,000 9,000 | 1,352 | 363,096 | 333,922 | 2,091 | 497,550 | 479,231 | 891 | 544,787 | 45,444 | 2,778 | 1,510,056 | 145,612 |
| 9,000 10,000 | 1,647 | 431,654 | 401,972 | 2,401 | 564,982 | 555,504 | 1,223 | 426,137 | 172,543 | 3,158 | 1,020,331 | 378,228 |
| 10,000 12,500 | 5,351 | 1,394,787 | 1,320,666 | 7,403 | 1,824,396 | 1,803,886 | 4,625 | 1,234,521 | 1,031,225 | 10,055 | 2,329,432 | 1,878,477 |
| 12,500 15,000 | 6,093 | 1,691,583 | 1,620,876 | 7,181 | 2,015,349 | 1,931,538 | 6,056 | 1,642,751 | 1,453,784 | 11,013 | 2,600,401 | 2,311,226 |
| 15,000 17,500 | 5,893 | 1,770,957 | 1,680,783 | 6,335 | 1,939,145 | 1,844,595 | 7,550 | 2,121,814 | 1,897,126 | 11,553 | 2,796,499 | 2,514,673 |
| 17,500 20,000 | 4,961 | 1,569,366 | 1,468,165 | 5,949 | 1,963,849 | 1,814,453 | 9,209 | 2,679,431 | 2,436,026 | 11,751 | 2,928,636 | 2,650,038 |
| 20,000 25,000 | 7,058 | 2,349,497 | 2,166,661 | 7,922 | 2,650,664 | 2,375,842 | 21,201 | 6,486,533 | 5,974,035 | 20,773 | 5,457,805 | 4,943,587 |
| 25,000 30,000 | 4,325 | 1,535,486 | 1,378,791 | 3,603 | 1,196,562 | 1,062,835 | 21,179 | 6,951,322 | 6,483,331 | 15,237 | 4,357,561 | 3,947,774 |
| 30,000 35,000 | 2,246 | 834,691 | 731,118 | 1,457 | 523,373 | 459,779 | 16,160 | 5,696,211 | 5,323,919 | 9,288 | 2,951,973 | 2,650,889 |
| 35,000 40,000 | 1,112 | 417,820 | 363,915 | 593 | 222,034 | 191,546 | 11,957 | 4,525,434 | 4,240,013 | 5,357 | 1,819,516 | 1,626,866 |
| 40,000 50,000 | 867 | 336,545 | 283,723 | 436 | 163,448 | 138,948 | 14,716 | 5,889,152 | 5,456,686 | 5,799 | 2,192,266 | 1,954,730 |
| 50,000 60,000 | 335 | 133,580 | 112,610 | 138 | 57,231 | 47,362 | 6,432 | 2,721,403 | 2,494,103 | 2,660 | 1,177,326 | 1,023,073 |
| 60,000 75,000 | 260 | 102,834 | 85,672 | 92 | 40,829 | 33,327 | 3,253 | 1,559,229 | 1,373,056 | 1,975 | 940,198 | 805,159 |
| 75,000 100,000 | 153 | 59,230 | 48,610 | 65 | 26,258 | 21,560 | 1,691 | 895,815 | 772,645 | 1,442 | 709,665 | 597,537 |
| Over 100,000 | 155 | 63,564 | 52,070 | 43 | 16,333 | 13,457 | 1,181 | 676,809 | 557,552 | 1,602 | 873,391 | 721,950 |
| Totals | 46,770 | 15,440,107 | 12,705,942 | 52,272 | 15,976,923 | 13,617,735 | 131,952 | 48,151,645 | 39,754,587 | 127,154 | 43,439,343 | 28,265,545 |

See note about this table on page 67

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS15 contd.

Interest paid on home loans - (a) deductions from income and (b) relief allowed at the standard rate (in terms of tax reductions) by range of total income.

| Range of total income | Widowers |  |  | Widows |  |  | Totals |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{array}{cc} \text { From } & \text { To } \\ £ & £ \end{array}$ | Number of cases | Amount of deduction £ | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Amount of deduction £ | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Amount of deduction £ | Reduction in Tax £ |
| - 3,000 | 52 | 18,315 | 2 | 57 | 23,528 | - | 6,341 | 4,083,927 | 6,686 |
| 3,000 4,000 | 41 | 15,203 | - | 170 | 48,112 | 23 | 3,042 | 2,363,410 | 4,382 |
| 4,000 5,000 | 94 | 12,928 | 2,409 | 332 | 33,726 | 9,830 | 2,992 | 1,729,919 | 75,255 |
| 5,000 6,000 | 129 | 9,790 | 6,379 | 380 | 31,767 | 18,901 | 5,002 | 2,746,860 | 331,047 |
| 6,000 7,000 | 96 | 10,833 | 7,953 | 376 | 30,030 | 23,713 | 6,377 | 3,655,461 | 578,027 |
| 7,000 8,000 | 80 | 7,857 | 6,680 | 353 | 33,803 | 29,964 | 7,272 | 4,231,240 | 769,543 |
| 8,000 9,000 | 87 | 10,080 | 8,756 | 306 | 31,468 | 27,758 | 7,505 | 2,957,036 | 1,040,722 |
| 9,000 10,000 | 94 | 13,008 | 9,789 | 249 | 27,348 | 24,454 | 8,772 | 2,483,458 | 1,542,490 |
| 10,000 12,500 | 184 | 23,839 | 19,837 | 497 | 70,524 | 61,152 | 28,115 | 6,877,499 | 6,115,244 |
| 12,500 15,000 | 189 | 20,796 | 17,900 | 371 | 50,810 | 46,904 | 30,903 | 8,021,689 | 7,382,229 |
| 15,000 17,500 | 170 | 26,498 | 21,384 | 292 | 47,092 | 43,867 | 31,793 | 8,702,004 | 8,002,427 |
| 17,500 20,000 | 149 | 24,658 | 20,214 | 205 | 37,271 | 32,725 | 32,224 | 9,203,210 | 8,421,620 |
| 20,000 25,000 | 215 | 31,310 | 28,097 | 241 | 48,166 | 43,245 | 57,410 | 17,023,975 | 15,531,468 |
| 25,000 30,000 | 174 | 35,542 | 29,994 | 158 | 31,832 | 29,997 | 44,676 | 14,108,305 | 12,932,722 |
| 30,000 35,000 | 130 | 22,621 | 19,518 | 105 | 20,320 | 19,283 | 29,386 | 10,049,189 | 9,204,506 |
| 35,000 40,000 | 72 | 17,441 | 16,049 | 46 | 10,305 | 8,963 | 19,137 | 7,012,550 | 6,447,353 |
| 40,000 50,000 | 60 | 15,507 | 13,128 | 26 | 5,781 | 5,157 | 21,904 | 8,602,699 | 7,852,373 |
| 50,000 60,000 | 21 | 5,488 | 4,828 | 10 | 2,673 | 2,298 | 9,596 | 4,097,700 | 3,684,274 |
| 60,000 75,000 | 23 | 9,069 | 7,334 | 6 | 2,823 | 2,283 | 5,609 | 2,654,982 | 2,306,830 |
| 75,000 100,000 | 11 | 3,390 | 3,145 | 3 | 1,298 | 1,051 | 3,365 | 1,695,656 | 1,444,548 |
| Over 100,000 | 15 | 5,987 | 4,844 | 6 | 1,689 | 1,365 | 3,002 | 1,637,773 | 1,351,238 |
| Totals | 2,086 | 340,158 | 248,241 | 4,189 | 590,365 | 432,933 | 364,423 | 123,938,541 | 95,024,983 |

[^8]
## TABLE IDS16

Medical Insurance - relief allowed at the standard rate (in terms of tax reductions) by range of total income.

| Range of total income |  | Single males |  | Single females |  | Married Couples <br> - both earning |  | Married Couples <br> - one earning |  | Widowers |  | Widows |  | Totals |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From £ | To £ | Number of cases | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Reduction in Tax £ | Number of cases | Reduction in Tax £ |
| - | 3,000 | 5 | 290 | 1 | 61 | 24 | 4,093 | 13 | 2,547 | 2 | 212 | 2 | 150 | 47 | 7,353 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 83 | 6,665 | 62 | 4,010 | 24 | 2,719 | 5 | 720 | 4 | 257 | 12 | 462 | 190 | 14,835 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 1,221 | 99,754 | 1,017 | 60,958 | 32 | 3,559 | 63 | 6,060 | 110 | 8,380 | 676 | 39,804 | 3,119 | 218,515 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 1,470 | 115,098 | 1,410 | 89,980 | 44 | 5,895 | 103 | 9,715 | 340 | 24,383 | 1,221 | 87,065 | 4,588 | 332,135 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 1,330 | 104,452 | 1,671 | 108,975 | 54 | 7,432 | 148 | 14,767 | 358 | 27,693 | 1,448 | 105,293 | 5,009 | 368,611 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 1,345 | 104,915 | 1,975 | 131,446 | 98 | 11,853 | 398 | 48,919 | 349 | 27,483 | 1,752 | 136,731 | 5,917 | 461,347 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 1,378 | 106,253 | 2,290 | 150,863 | 390 | 55,200 | 1,555 | 218,402 | 386 | 32,653 | 1,800 | 144,233 | 7,799 | 707,604 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 1,448 | 113,330 | 3,082 | 211,759 | 843 | 116,253 | 3,346 | 449,699 | 320 | 29,893 | 1,694 | 148,464 | 10,733 | 1,069,397 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 4,210 | 307,440 | 9,833 | 644,245 | 3,201 | 457,621 | 11,588 | 1,671,036 | 894 | 80,080 | 3,186 | 314,350 | 32,912 | 3,474,772 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 4,783 | 334,697 | 10,096 | 659,938 | 4,140 | 607,327 | 11,582 | 1,739,979 | 869 | 89,698 | 2,066 | 219,940 | 33,536 | 3,651,578 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 4,865 | 338,003 | 9,198 | 605,416 | 5,152 | 745,157 | 11,347 | 1,767,753 | 727 | 84,688 | 1,378 | 154,923 | 32,667 | 3,695,940 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 4,641 | 329,964 | 8,547 | 581,701 | 6,101 | 872,398 | 11,257 | 1,749,102 | 512 | 56,790 | 944 | 112,588 | 32,002 | 3,702,543 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 8,073 | 613,893 | 11,179 | 789,306 | 15,961 | 2,315,155 | 23,751 | 3,947,451 | 681 | 86,121 | 1,190 | 149,631 | 60,835 | 7,901,557 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 5,297 | 432,746 | 4,948 | 373,113 | 18,744 | 2,912,154 | 19,584 | 3,670,372 | 471 | 66,979 | 649 | 89,316 | 49,693 | 7,544,680 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 2,672 | 243,606 | 1,892 | 149,394 | 16,168 | 2,650,972 | 12,134 | 2,406,577 | 308 | 48,771 | 414 | 63,778 | 33,588 | 5,563,098 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 1,326 | 123,996 | 722 | 60,084 | 12,528 | 2,147,687 | 6,964 | 1,473,113 | 186 | 30,545 | 212 | 35,763 | 21,938 | 3,871,188 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 1,069 | 106,930 | 515 | 48,514 | 16,073 | 2,958,822 | 7,599 | 1,766,949 | 156 | 31,734 | 161 | 25,923 | 25,573 | 4,938,873 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 422 | 51,601 | 170 | 17,656 | 7,195 | 1,480,695 | 3,465 | 883,380 | 72 | 14,026 | 59 | 11,380 | 11,383 | 2,458,738 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 337 | 45,578 | 118 | 14,709 | 3,683 | 840,598 | 2,665 | 772,769 | 55 | 12,651 | 61 | 13,428 | 6,919 | 1,699,733 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 198 | 32,059 | 78 | 10,573 | 2,021 | 531,423 | 1,976 | 624,999 | 38 | 10,647 | 39 | 10,212 | 4,350 | 1,219,913 |
| Over | 100,000 | 230 | 45,024 | 57 | 8,425 | 1,604 | 521,595 | 2,408 | 915,636 | 41 | 12,088 | 47 | 9,933 | 4,387 | 1,512,702 |
| Totals |  | 46,403 | 3,656,294 | 68,861 | 4,721,126 | 114,080 | 19,248,608 | 131,951 | 24,139,944 | 6,879 | 775,772 | 19,011 | 1,873,368 | 387,185 | 54,415,112 |

See note about this table on page 67.

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

TABLE IDS17
Distribution of (i) number of taxable incomes, (ii) total taxable income and (iii) tax, by range of taxable income.

| Range of Taxable income |  | Single males |  |  | Single females |  |  | Married Couples both earning |  |  | Married Couples - one earning |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From £ | $\begin{gathered} \text { To } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Number of cases | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Number of cases | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Number of cases | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Number of cases | Income £ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| - | 3,000 | 56,820 | 96,509,126 | 22,153,639 | 53,861 | 87,733,825 | 21,355,561 | 4,285 | 7,423,155 | 1,132,373 | 10,113 | 18,192,089 | 2,120,551 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 19,715 | 68,974,471 | 17,842,500 | 19,300 | 67,490,057 | 17,402,757 | 3,645 | 12,878,961 | 2,125,330 | 10,716 | 37,955,028 | 5,213,925 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 20,496 | 92,116,745 | 24,187,638 | 18,941 | 85,176,016 | 22,100,494 | 4,326 | 19,494,180 | 3,584,020 | 12,241 | 55,144,160 | 8,978,378 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 19,673 | 108,192,619 | 28,509,894 | 18,590 | 102,264,082 | 26,546,566 | 4,528 | 24,919,871 | 5,187,992 | 12,856 | 70,706,464 | 13,775,949 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 19,594 | 127,432,199 | 33,626,976 | 18,851 | 122,477,132 | 31,821,296 | 4,850 | 31,573,025 | 7,087,779 | 12,309 | 79,983,440 | 17,292,328 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 19,155 | 143,711,095 | 37,966,309 | 17,059 | 127,853,648 | 33,203,311 | 5,079 | 38,114,875 | 9,001,550 | 11,820 | 88,614,492 | 20,557,354 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 18,173 | 154,410,352 | 40,773,723 | 16,303 | 138,456,199 | 35,916,810 | 5,281 | 44,936,609 | 10,879,555 | 11,276 | 95,804,927 | 23,050,358 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 17,502 | 165,990,608 | 44,382,990 | 14,079 | 133,409,495 | 35,075,871 | 5,515 | 52,422,033 | 12,885,090 | 10,666 | 101,308,395 | 24,937,646 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 32,675 | 365,493,139 | 108,206,450 | 25,404 | 284,372,922 | 82,980,818 | 14,762 | 166,265,888 | 41,411,422 | 24,439 | 274,302,990 | 69,658,324 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 22,734 | 310,418,768 | 101,672,986 | 18,391 | 251,484,338 | 81,376,763 | 15,602 | 214,721,715 | 53,945,981 | 22,113 | 303,478,294 | 78,903,674 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 15,062 | 243,311,112 | 84,891,335 | 13,100 | 211,761,267 | 73,037,335 | 15,925 | 258,683,680 | 65,414,524 | 18,866 | 305,939,247 | 80,947,889 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 9,950 | 185,815,012 | 67,830,430 | 7,845 | 146,248,293 | 52,916,584 | 16,262 | 304,900,272 | 78,211,653 | 17,005 | 318,417,631 | 85,692,310 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 12,236 | 271,540,244 | 103,612,182 | 8,537 | 188,835,377 | 71,662,715 | 26,211 | 585,988,384 | 167,972,652 | 23,186 | 516,344,906 | 153,402,352 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 5,466 | 148,629,128 | 59,181,248 | 3,050 | 82,928,676 | 32,897,230 | 18,493 | 505,989,424 | 161,820,746 | 12,650 | 344,956,731 | 112,437,233 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 2,683 | 86,175,660 | 35,275,668 | 1,258 | 40,375,439 | 16,482,935 | 12,880 | 416,577,734 | 142,805,310 | 7,457 | 241,042,633 | 83,915,942 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 1,192 | 44,318,935 | 18,538,360 | 544 | 20,301,708 | 8,474,192 | 9,210 | 343,926,300 | 123,932,066 | 4,716 | 176,021,225 | 63,924,028 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 1,083 | 47,814,426 | 20,368,903 | 420 | 18,523,073 | 7,833,256 | 10,133 | 448,082,586 | 169,509,716 | 5,125 | 227,375,443 | 86,366,838 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 479 | 26,175,083 | 11,284,892 | 170 | 9,232,715 | 3,990,571 | 3,873 | 210,490,240 | 83,372,423 | 2,609 | 142,568,680 | 56,276,975 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 352 | 23,433,072 | 10,362,107 | 123 | 8,139,309 | 3,573,877 | 2,390 | 158,627,584 | 65,065,873 | 2,160 | 143,805,135 | 58,749,542 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 217 | 18,538,217 | 8,193,095 | 68 | 5,807,041 | 2,560,001 | 1,423 | 121,414,310 | 51,484,195 | 1,723 | 148,239,960 | 62,464,792 |
| Over | 100,000 | 280 | 53,496,111 | 24,047,663 | 70 | 13,075,682 | 5,935,150 | 1,358 | 232,504,524 | 103,419,746 | 2,181 | 388,477,445 | 171,154,889 |
| Totals |  | 295,537 | 2,782,496,119 | 902,908,988 | 255,964 | 2,145,946,293 | 667,144,096 | 186,031 | 4,199,935,349 | 1,360,249,992 | 236,227 | 4,078,679,314 | 1,279,821,277 |

## TABLE IDS17 contd.

Distribution of (i) number of taxable incomes, (ii) total taxable income and (iii) tax, by range of taxable income.

| Range of Taxable income |  | Widowers |  |  | Widows |  |  | Totals |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| From | To | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income | Tax | Number | Income | Tax |
| £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ | of cases | £ | £ |
| - | 3,000 | 3,862 | 6,185,531 | 1,341,319 | 16,562 | 23,814,930 | 5,779,725 | 145,503 | 239,858,657 | 53,883,167 |
| 3,000 | 4,000 | 941 | 3,271,080 | 822,385 | 4,118 | 14,281,666 | 3,601,316 | 58,435 | 204,851,262 | 47,008,213 |
| 4,000 | 5,000 | 802 | 3,584,030 | 920,304 | 3,572 | 16,005,567 | 4,078,990 | 60,378 | 271,520,697 | 63,849,824 |
| 5,000 | 6,000 | 839 | 4,613,810 | 1,188,351 | 2,744 | 15,026,188 | 3,820,647 | 59,230 | 325,723,033 | 79,029,399 |
| 6,000 | 7,000 | 725 | 4,702,412 | 1,216,703 | 2,070 | 13,410,290 | 3,422,825 | 58,399 | 379,578,496 | 94,467,908 |
| 7,000 | 8,000 | 628 | 4,704,905 | 1,221,129 | 1,664 | 12,464,365 | 3,184,952 | 55,405 | 415,463,381 | 105,134,606 |
| 8,000 | 9,000 | 580 | 4,922,659 | 1,276,215 | 1,462 | 12,408,837 | 3,175,383 | 53,075 | 450,939,582 | 115,072,043 |
| 9,000 | 10,000 | 575 | 5,452,437 | 1,434,793 | 1,198 | 11,352,574 | 2,942,135 | 49,535 | 469,935,541 | 121,658,526 |
| 10,000 | 12,500 | 1,186 | 13,261,056 | 3,854,940 | 2,091 | 23,328,403 | 6,672,388 | 100,557 | 1,127,024,398 | 312,784,341 |
| 12,500 | 15,000 | 813 | 11,088,218 | 3,571,307 | 1,332 | 18,211,727 | 5,790,462 | 80,985 | 1,109,403,059 | 325,261,172 |
| 15,000 | 17,500 | 598 | 9,673,141 | 3,339,411 | 853 | 13,793,311 | 4,676,205 | 64,404 | 1,043,161,758 | 312,306,699 |
| 17,500 | 20,000 | 423 | 7,900,673 | 2,853,894 | 627 | 11,722,866 | 4,151,626 | 52,112 | 975,004,745 | 291,656,498 |
| 20,000 | 25,000 | 581 | 12,957,142 | 4,912,180 | 806 | 17,919,055 | 6,634,540 | 71,557 | 1,593,585,107 | 508,196,620 |
| 25,000 | 30,000 | 342 | 9,330,834 | 3,661,452 | 460 | 12,568,241 | 4,782,431 | 40,461 | 1,104,403,033 | 374,780,339 |
| 30,000 | 35,000 | 197 | 6,336,488 | 2,559,127 | 212 | 6,910,464 | 2,733,652 | 24,687 | 797,418,417 | 283,772,634 |
| 35,000 | 40,000 | 93 | 3,469,527 | 1,423,385 | 121 | 4,515,613 | 1,789,326 | 15,876 | 592,553,308 | 218,081,357 |
| 40,000 | 50,000 | 111 | 4,898,597 | 2,066,223 | 101 | 4,456,261 | 1,752,428 | 16,973 | 751,150,385 | 287,897,364 |
| 50,000 | 60,000 | 56 | 3,030,975 | 1,287,647 | 58 | 3,164,476 | 1,257,159 | 7,245 | 394,662,167 | 157,469,667 |
| 60,000 | 75,000 | 47 | 3,096,809 | 1,342,240 | 46 | 3,052,271 | 1,238,593 | 5,118 | 340,154,180 | 140,332,233 |
| 75,000 | 100,000 | 38 | 3,180,962 | 1,414,962 | 40 | 3,448,943 | 1,406,737 | 3,509 | 300,629,434 | 127,523,781 |
| Over | 100,000 | 38 | 6,958,987 | 3,037,234 | 50 | 9,368,375 | 3,944,311 | 3,977 | 703,881,124 | 311,538,994 |
| Totals |  | 13,475 | 132,620,268 | 44,745,201 | 40,187 | 251,224,418 | 76,835,829 | 1,027,421 | 13,590,901,762 | 4,331,705,384 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

TABLE IDS18
Distribution of (i) number of taxable incomes, (ii) total taxable income and (iii) tax, by tax band.

| Income Tax Rates | Single males |  |  | Single females |  |  | Married couples - both earning |  |  | Married couples-one earning |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Number of cases | $\underset{£}{\text { Income }}$ | $\underset{£}{\operatorname{Tax}}$ | Number of Cases | $\begin{gathered} \text { Income } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\underset{£}{\operatorname{Tax}}$ | Number of Cases | $\underset{£}{\text { Income }}$ | $\underset{£}{\operatorname{Tax}}$ | Number of Cases | $\underset{£}{\text { Income }}$ | $\underset{£}{\operatorname{Tax}}$ |
| Marginal Relief | 31,166 | 49,652,057 | 9,128,327 | 8,717 | 12,320,165 | 2,199,758 | 14,250 | 71,312,854 | 12,259,905 | 50,316 | 265,814,673 | 44,428,763 |
| 27\% | 149,696 | 811,334,225 | 214,251,552 | 159,821 | 775,590,721 | 200,685,071 | 77,419 | 953,793,050 | 239,160,765 | 105,741 | 1,210,141,261 | 305,640,138 |
| 48\% | 114,675 | 1,921,509,838 | 679,529,109 | 87,426 | 1,358,035,407 | 464,259,268 | 94,362 | 3,174,829,445 | 1,108,829,322 | 80,170 | 2,602,723,381 | 929,752,377 |
| Totals | 295,537 | 2,782,496,119 | 902,908,988 | 255,964 | 2,145,946,293 | 667,144,096 | 186,031 | 4,199,935,349 | 1,360,249,992 | 236,227 | 4,078,679,314 | 1,279,821,277 |

## INCOME TAX 1996-97

## TABLE IDS18 contd.

Distribution of (i) number of taxable incomes, (ii) total taxable income and (iii) tax, by tax band.

| Income Tax <br> Rates | Widowers |  |  | Widows |  |  | Totals |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Number of cases | $\begin{gathered} \text { Income } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | Number of cases | $\begin{gathered} \text { Income } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \operatorname{Tax}^{\mathrm{f}} \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | Number <br> of Cases | $\begin{gathered} \hline \text { Income } \\ £ \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \hline \operatorname{Tax} \\ £ \end{gathered}$ |
| Marginal Relief | 1,742 | 3,040,135 | 545,977 | 1,871 | 3,395,045 | 591,330 | 108,062 | 405,534,928 | 69,154,060 |
| 27\% | 6,862 | 31,204,671 | 8,026,206 | 30,820 | 109,118,105 | 27,769,211 | 530,359 | 3,891,182,032 | 995,532,943 |
| 48\% | 4,871 | 98,375,462 | 36,173,018 | 7,496 | 138,711,269 | 48,475,288 | 389,000 | 9,294,184,803 | 3,267,018,381 |
| Totals | 13,475 | 132,620,268 | 44,745,201 | 40,187 | 251,224,418 | 76,835,829 | 1,027,421 | 13,590,901,762 | 4,331,705,384 |

Table IDS19
Income Tax Computation for 1995-96 and 1996-97

|  | $\begin{aligned} & 1995-96 \\ & £ \text { million } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { 1996-97 } \\ & \text { £ million } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gross Income |  |  |
| Schedule E/PAYE | 15,084.5 | 16,236.5 |
| Schedule E/Non-PAYE | 135.9 | 157.3 |
| Total Schedule E | 15,220.4 | 16,393.9 |
| Schedule D etc.* | 3,629.1 | 4,007.7 |
| Schedule F | 94.7 | 109.5 |
| (a) Gross income total | 18,944.2 | 20,511.0 |
| (b) Reductions |  |  |
| Capital Allowances | 324.1 | 360.1 |
| Other | 655.4 | 595.1 |
| Total reductions (b) | 979.4 | 955.2 |
| (c) Total income (a)-(b) | 17,964.8 | 19,555.9 |
| (d) Exempted under exemption limits | 521.9 | 570.5 |
| (e) Personal allowances |  |  |
| Married persons | 2,118.1 | 2,267.8 |
| Single/widowed | 1,719.5 | 1,918.1 |
| One parent family | 98.2 | 127.6 |
| PAYE allowance | 833.0 | 863.0 |
| PRSI allowance | 99.7 | - |
| Dependant relative | 2.8 | 2.6 |
| Age allowance | 23.1 | 23.5 |
| Medical Insurance | 97.8 | - |
| Other | 186.0 | 191.8 |
| Total (e) | 5,178.1 | 5,394.5 |
| (f) Taxable (c) $-[(\mathrm{d})+(\mathrm{e})]$ | 12,264.8 | 13,590.9 |
| (g) Tax due | 4,044.5 | 4,501.4 |
| (h) Relief allowed at standard rate (in tax terms) | 84.9 | 159.3 |
| (i) Double taxation relief | 8.7 | 10.4 |
| (j) Net tax due (g)-[(h)-(i)] | 3,950.9 | 4,331.7 |
| (k) Average effective rate of tax levied on each pound of total income | 22.0\% | 22.2\% |

(Rounding of constituent totals accounts for slight differences between some figures in this table and corresponding figures in other tables.)

* Includes profits, professional earnings, interest on deposits and income from social welfare pensions and benefits to the extent that they are recorded for tax purposes.


## Corporation Tax

## - Table CT1 Exchequer receipt and net receipt

Corporation Tax was introduced in the Corporation Tax Act of 1976.
Subject to certain exemptions and reliefs, corporation tax is charged on all profits, wherever arising, of companies resident in the State, and profits of non-resident companies in so far as those profits are attributable to an Irish branch or agency.

The rate of corporation tax is 32 per cent with effect from 1 January 1998 (with a rate of 25 per cent for income up to $£ 50,000$ per accounting period). The tax is assessed on the profits of a company's accounting period which is usually of twelve months' duration.
"Preliminary tax", that is, an amount of tax of not less than 90 per cent of the tax ultimately found to be due for an accounting period is payable within six months of the end of a company's accounting period. The return of income must be filed within nine months of the end of the accounting period. Any balance of tax payable is due within one month of the date of the assessment.

Where an Irish resident company makes a distribution before 6 April, 1999 (normally a dividend), it is required to pay an amount of corporation tax known as advance corporation tax (ACT) equal to the amount of the tax credit which attaches to the distribution.

Profits derived from certain activities carried on within the State are chargeable to corporation tax at an effective rate of 10 per cent. A list of qualifying activities for this rate, together with a more detailed description of this tax, is to be found in "Leaflet No. 3", an explanatory leaflet available from the Office of the Revenue Commissioners, Direct Taxes Policy, Legislation \& Statistics Division, Dublin Castle, Dublin 2.

## Table CT1

## Corporation Tax

Exchequer receipt and net receipt

|  | Exchequer Receipt <br> $\boldsymbol{£}$ | Net Receipt <br> $\boldsymbol{£}$ |
| :---: | :---: | ---: |
| 1993 | $951,700,000$ | $952,871,893$ |
| 1994 | $1,139,999,000$ | $1,140,700,467$ |
| 1995 | $1,145,761,000$ | $1,148,388,610$ |
| 1996 | $1,425,855,000$ | $1,428,215,760$ |
| 1997 | $1,698,708,000$ | $1,697,136,030$ |
| $\mathbf{1 9 9 8}$ | $\mathbf{2 , 0 6 4 , 9 3 3 , 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{2 , 0 5 8 , 9 1 2 , 1 4 1}$ |

Corporation Tax - Net Receipt


## Corporation Tax Distribution Statistics

## - Table CTS1. Corporation Tax Statistics. Distribution of Incomes and Tax for accounting periods ended in 1997-98.

- Table CTS2. Corporation Tax Statistics. Distribution of selected allowances, reliefs and deductions for accounting periods ended in 1997-98.
- Table CTS3. Corporation Tax for accounting periods ended in 1997-98.

Tables CTS1 to CTS3 contain statistics which have been collected in the course of the administration of corporation tax.

## Source of the data

These statistics are based on the details taken from the corporation tax return form CT1 as entered on the live computer file. The 1997-98 statistics were taken from the live corporation tax file on 27 May, 1999.

## The reference period for the corporation tax statistics

Unlike income tax, there is no set year for corporation tax. Corporation tax is assessed on profits calculated by reference to a company's own accounting period. For the sake of consistency with the existing income tax-based income distribution statistics the corporation tax statistics have been compiled by reference to a basis period of accounting periods ended between 1 April and the following 31 March. The corporation tax statistics presented in this report are for 1997-98 accounting periods and cover all companies with returns on the live file for accounting periods ended between 1 April, 1997 and 31 March, 1998.

The income classifier used in the statistics
The two main income concepts on which the corporation tax statistics are based are "adjusted profits" and "Net Case I" income. The two are related. Adjusted profits are the trading profits from a company's accounts, plus expenses not allowable for tax, plus accounting depreciation. In essence, Net Case I income is adjusted profits minus tax depreciation. In Tables CTS1 and CTS2 the statistics are classified by ranges of Net Case I income.

## Corporation tax rates

The average rates of corporation tax applying to profits earned in 1997-98 accounting periods are indicated in table CTS3. The averaging of the tax rates arises because a number of rates can apply to the profits earned in an accounting period. The standard rate of corporation tax as respects profits arising after 31 March, 1996 was 38 per cent, with a rate of 30 per cent applying to the first $£ 50,000$ of a company's (or group's) annual income. The standard rate was reduced from $38 \%$ to $36 \%$ for profits earned after 31 March, 1997, with a rate of $28 \%$ applying to the first $£ 50,000$ of a company's (or group's) annual income. The standard rate was further reduced from $36 \%$ to $32 \%$ for profits earned after 31 December, 1997, with a rate of $25 \%$ applying to the first $£ 50,000$ of a company's (or group's) annual income. Profits are calculated by reference to company accounting periods. Where an accounting period straddles a number of financial years, the profits are apportioned between those years and the rate of tax applicable to each financial year is applied to the proportion of profit falling within it. For example, a company with an accounting period ending on 31 January, 1998 would have $2 / 12$ ths of its profits taxed at the standard rate of $38 \%$, subject to $2 / 12$ ths of the first $£ 50,000$ of its income being taxed at $30 \%, 9 / 12$ ths of its profits taxed at the standard rate of $36 \%$, subject to $9 / 12$ ths of the first $£ 50,000$ of its income being taxed at $28 \%$ and the remaining $1 / 12$ th of its profits taxed at the standard rate of $32 \%$ with $1 / 12$ th of the first $£ 50,000$ of its income taxed at $25 \%$.

## A note on abbreviations and headings used in the tables

In Table CTS1 the term "ACT Due" refers to advance corporation tax. In calculating corporation tax due, credit is given for any ACT already paid. The heading "Main CT Due" refers to corporation tax payable over and above any ACT already paid. This is why ACT appears as a relief in Table CTS3. Also, in table CTS3, a total tax amount is shown including ACT, WHT and IT. The terms WHT and IT refer to withholding tax on professional fees and income tax, respectively. They are included to show the overall tax liability of the companies.

## Table CTS3

Table CTS3 shows all the items on the corporation tax return form CT1 for accounting periods ending in 1997-98 and their aggregate values as contained on the return forms filed in time to be included in the statistics. The table follows the sequence of the corporation tax assessment process in detail.

It should be noted that where a computation on the tax return produces a negative value for Net Case I, Net Case V, Net income chargeable to tax or tax less reliefs, the corporation tax calculation resets the negative value to zero. For example, the deduction of $£ 5,148.8$ million of capital allowances, losses forward and miscellaneous reliefs from the combined adjusted profits plus balancing charges plus investment income total of $£ 16,899.1$ million would produce an apparent sum of $£ 11,750.3$ million for Net Case I income - in fact, the actual Net Case I figure is $£ 13,054.9$ million. Companies are not always able to absorb the full amount of allowances and reliefs available to them.

## CORPORATION TAX STATISTICS, 1997-98

Table CTS1 - Distribution Of Incomes and Tax

| Range of Net Case 1 Income |  | Adjusted <br> Profits | Net Case 1 | Net Case V (Rent) | Total Income | Capital <br> Gains | Net Inc. charged to Tax | Gross Tax Due | Main <br> CT <br> Due | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ACT } \\ & \text { Due } \end{aligned}$ | Total Due $(A C T+C T)$ | Repayments |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Negative | No. | 7,800 | 32,067 | 2,445 | 8,119 | 490 | 5,646 | 6,161 | 5,387 | 660 | 7,569 | 2,029 |
| or Nil | Amnt.(£m) | 1,478.7 | 0 | 86.1 | 785.3 | 267.0 | 503.1 | 188.5 | 113.9 | 21.2 | 119.3 | 15.9 |
| £1- | No. | 14,223 | 14,344 | 509 | 14,344 | 103 | 13,948 | 13,959 | 13,403 | 275 | 13,968 | 543 |
| £25,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 234.6 | 109.6 | 6.5 | 130.5 | 4.7 | 124.2 | 38.9 | 31.5 | 1.0 | 26.1 | 6.5 |
| £25,001 - | No. | 3,340 | 3,353 | 247 | 3,353 | 40 | 3,270 | 3,276 | 3,124 | 162 | 3,269 | 136 |
| £50,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 170.3 | 121.2 | 2.6 | 138.2 | 1.3 | 128.5 | 40.4 | 30.5 | 1.4 | 29.3 | 2.6 |
| £50,001 - | No. | 1,615 | 1,619 | 113 | 1,619 | 22 | 1,575 | 1,577 | 1,519 | 91 | 1,581 | 60 |
| £75,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 141.6 | 98.6 | 1.3 | 105.4 | 0.7 | 99.8 | 32.9 | 24.0 | 0.4 | 22.1 | 2.2 |
| £75,001 - | No. | 855 | 858 | 89 | 858 | 18 | 826 | 829 | 797 | 58 | 825 | 23 |
| £100,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 107.5 | 73.9 | 0.9 | 78.9 | 0.6 | 73.5 | 25.2 | 17.8 | 0.3 | 17.4 | 0.8 |
| £100,001 - | No. | 1,686 | 1,688 | 166 | 1,688 | 22 | 1,618 | 1,621 | 1,579 | 165 | 1,611 | 27 |
| £200,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 309.8 | 235.7 | 3.1 | 254.8 | 1.2 | 234.5 | 82.5 | 55.1 | 1.9 | 53.0 | 4.1 |
| £200,001 - | No. | 705 | 707 | 79 | 707 | 13 | 676 | 676 | 660 | 102 | 672 | 8 |
| £300,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 224.6 | 173.2 | 2.3 | 185.3 | 1.9 | 170.2 | 61.3 | 38.4 | 1.6 | 39.7 | 0.4 |
| £300,001 - | No. | 359 | 359 | 45 | 359 | 6 | 341 | 342 | 334 | 45 | 339 | 5 |
| £400,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 155.2 | 124.0 | 1.6 | 132.9 | 0.8 | 118.5 | 42.8 | 26.1 | 1.4 | 27.4 | Neg |
| £400,001- | No. | 279 | 279 | 30 | 279 | 3 | 260 | 261 | 248 | 39 | 253 | 4 |
| £500,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 189.8 | 124.1 | 1.2 | 130.8 | 0.2 | 112.1 | 40.7 | 24.0 | 0.5 | 23.6 | 0.9 |
| £500,001 - | No. | 170 | 170 | 22 | 170 | 8 | 160 | 160 | 155 | 26 | 159 | 2 |
| £600,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 119.5 | 93.2 | 2.3 | 99.4 | 0.3 | 87.0 | 31.8 | 18.3 | 0.6 | 18.9 | Neg |
| £600,001 - | No. | 136 | 136 | 19 | 136 | 1 | 128 | 128 | 123 | 23 | 125 | 2 |
| £700,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 107.6 | 88.0 | 0.2 | 90.2 | Neg | 82.8 | 30.1 | 16.0 | 0.4 | 15.4 | 1.0 |
| £700,001 - | No. | 102 | 102 | 7 | 102 | 4 | 99 | 99 | 96 | 22 | 97 | 1 |
| £800,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 101.7 | 76.3 | 0.5 | 79.4 | Neg | 71.3 | 26.1 | 13.7 | 0.4 | 14.0 | 0.1 |
| £800,001 - | No. | 93 | 93 | 15 | 93 | 4 | 90 | 90 | 87 | 10 | 87 | 0 |
| £900,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 100.8 | 78.7 | 0.5 | 84.6 | 0.3 | 74.1 | 27.0 | 14.2 | 0.3 | 14.5 | 0 |
| £900,001 - | No. | 82 | 82 | 12 | 82 | 2 | 74 | 74 | 70 | 10 | 74 |  |
| £1,000,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 91.7 | 78.1 | 0.3 | 80.6 | Neg | 67.8 | 24.9 | 14.4 | 0.4 | 14.8 | Neg |
| £1,000,001 - | No. | 770 | 772 | 102 | 772 | 20 | 730 | 730 | 687 | 107 | 712 | 14 |
| £5,000,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 2,082.7 | 1,715.8 | 44.5 | 1,984.2 | 102.6 | 1,677.0 | 613.1 | 280.6 | 17.0 | 296.7 | 0.9 |
| £5,000,001 - | No. | 162 | 162 | 21 | 162 | 3 | 156 | 156 | 151 | 27 | 152 | 0 |
| £10,000,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 1,409.0 | 1,162.2 | 8.8 | 1,374.5 | 89.9 | 1,170.5 | 429.6 | 153.2 | 15.9 | 169.1 | 0 |
| Over | No. | 214 | 214 | 40 | 214 | 12 | 211 | 212 | 204 | 23 | 207 | 2 |
| £10,000,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 9,653.9 | 8,702.1 | 6.8 | 8,871.0 | 36.4 | 8,171.0 | 2,993.0 | 941.2 | 60.7 | 1,001.9 | Neg |
| All Cases | No. | 32,591 | 57,005 | 3,961 | 33,057 | 771 | 29,808 | 30,351 | 28,624 | 1,845 | 31,700 | 2,859 |
|  | Amnt.(£m) | 16,679.0 | 13,054.9 | 169.7 | 14,606.0 | 508.0 | 12,965.9 | 4,728.9 | 1,813.1 | 125.3 | 1,903.0 | 35.4 |

"Neg" means negligible - where amount did not round up to $£ 0.1$ million

## CORPORATION TAX STATISTICS, 1997-98

Table CTS2 - Distribution of selected allowances, reliefs and deductions.

| Range of |  | Capital A | owances | Losses | Deductions | Manufacting | Double | Other | With- | Income |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Net Case <br> 1 Income |  | Machinery \& Plant | Buildings | Carried Forward | From Total Income \& gains | Relief | Taxation | Tax Relief | holding Tax <br> Credit | Tax Credit |
| Negative | No. | 12,179 | 1,376 | 6,043 | 3,836 | 9 | 149 | 42 | 534 | 3,933 |
| or Nil | Amnt.(£m) | 2,190.1 | 100.6 | 560.6 | 282.7 | 0.1 | 6.5 | 40.7 | 9.7 | 17.2 |
| £1- | No. | 10,375 | 732 | 2,624 | 722 | 1,760 | 29 | 14 | 652 | 2,465 |
| £25,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 83.2 | 6.1 | 34.1 | 6.3 | 3.9 | Neg | Neg | 7.9 | 1.3 |
| £25,001 - | No. | 2,736 | 290 | 311 | 211 | 775 | 18 | 4 | 211 | 925 |
| £50,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 35.1 | 2.9 | 9.0 | 9.7 | 6.1 | 0.3 | Neg | 4.3 | 0.8 |
| £50,001 - | No. | 1,333 | 159 | 117 | 132 | 463 | 7 | 2 | 107 | 501 |
| £75,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 27.6 | 1.8 | 10.7 | 5.6 | 6.4 | Neg | Neg | 3.6 | 0.6 |
| £75,001 - | No. | 700 | 105 | 47 | 103 | 281 | 10 | 4 | 52 | 291 |
| £100,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 26.4 | 3.0 | 3.2 | 5.4 | 5.6 | 0.1 | Neg | 1.6 | 0.4 |
| £100,001 - | No. | 1,406 | 286 | 94 | 235 | 660 | 12 | 9 | 80 | 591 |
| £200,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 49.0 | 5.5 | 18.0 | 20.4 | 22.1 | Neg | 0.4 | 5.7 | 1.1 |
| £200,001 - | No. | 578 | 157 | 30 | 120 | 339 | 6 | 3 | 33 | 244 |
| £300,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 43.4 | 5.4 | 2.1 | 15.1 | 19.3 | Neg | 0.1 | 1.3 | 0.7 |
| £300,001 - | No. | 301 | 82 | 15 | 68 | 181 | 7 | 4 | 8 | 116 |
| £400,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 25.9 | 2.3 | 2.7 | 14.3 | 14.4 | 0.2 | Neg | Neg | 0.5 |
| £400,001 - | No. | 230 | 64 | 19 | 67 | 147 | 7 | 3 | 8 | 59 |
| £500,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 49.6 | 2.1 | 13.9 | 18.7 | 14.8 | 0.2 | 0.4 | 1.1 | 0.2 |
| £500,001 - | No. | 136 | 50 | 7 | 49 | 94 | 6 | 3 | 4 | 53 |
| £600,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 20.2 | 5.1 | 1.2 | 12.3 | 11.7 | Neg | 0.4 | Neg | 0.2 |
| £600,001 - | No. | 102 | 27 | 5 | 28 | 85 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 44 |
| £700,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 17.3 | 1.0 | 0.6 | 7.5 | 13.0 | 0.5 | Neg | 1.0 | 0.2 |
| £700,001 - | No. | 77 | 37 | 9 | 29 | 68 | 2 | 0 | 4 | 29 |
| £800,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 17.2 | 1.7 | 5.9 | 8.1 | 11.0 | 0.1 | 0 | 0.4 | 0.2 |
| £800,001 - | No. | 78 | 31 | 4 | 25 | 60 | 3 | 0 | 3 | 24 |
| £900,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 19.0 | 0.9 | 2.2 | 10.5 | 11.8 | Neg | 0 | Neg | 0.1 |
| £900,001 - | No. | 63 | 25 | 9 | 28 | 48 | 5 | 0 | 3 | 23 |
| £1,000,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 10.6 | 0.7 | 2.3 | 12.8 | 9.6 | 0.2 | 0 | Neg | 0.2 |
| £1,000,001 - | No. | 559 | 214 | 22 | 247 | 538 | 60 | 11 | 41 | 140 |
| £5,000,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 308.6 | 17.7 | 33.1 | 307.2 | 277.0 | 13.7 | 13.8 | 3.7 | 2.7 |
| £5,000,001 - | No. | 115 | 45 | 6 | 52 | 128 | 33 | 10 | 6 | 15 |
| £10,000,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 214.2 | 8.0 | 25.9 | 204.0 | 222.2 | 7.4 | 19.9 | 0.2 | 0.7 |
| Over | No. | 161 | 82 | 6 | 80 | 182 | 42 | 8 | 6 | 29 |
| £10,000,000 | Amnt.(£m) | 920.6 | 41.9 | 7.7 | 700.0 | 1,863.7 | 40.1 | 28.1 | 0.9 | 5.2 |
| All Cases | No. | 31,129 | 3,762 | 9,368 | 6,032 | 5,818 | 401 | 118 | 1,756 | 9,482 |
|  | Amnt.(£m) | 4,058.2 | 206.6 | 733.3 | 1,640.6 | 2,513.0 | 69.5 | 104.1 | 41.7 | 32.0 |

"Neg" means negligible - where amount did not round up to $£ 0.1$ million.

Table CTS3
Corporation Tax for Accounting Periods Ended in 1997/98
All Companies

|  | Adjusted Profits | 16,679.0 |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Plus | Balancing Charges | 215.5 |  |
| Plus | Investment Income (section 26) | 4.6 |  |
| Minus | Capital Allowances (Machinery) | 4,056.2 |  |
| Minus | Capital Allowances (Buildings) | 206.6 |  |
| Minus | Miscellaneous Reliefs | 150.7 |  |
| Minus | Losses Forward | 733.3 |  |
| Equals A . | Net Case I Income | 13,054.9 |  |
|  | Rental Income | 209.1 |  |
| Plus | Rental Balancing Charge | 1.4 |  |
| Minus | Capital Allowances (Rental) | 66.5 |  |
| Minus | Losses (Rental) | 41.3 |  |
| Equals B. | Net Rental Income | 169.7 |  |
|  | Interest | 388.8 |  |
| Plus | Taxed Interest | 58.8 |  |
| Plus | Foreign Income | 206.4 |  |
| Plus | Other taxed Income | 21.9 |  |
| Plus | Other Untaxed Income | 110.8 |  |
| Plus | Franked Investment Income | 86.8 |  |
| Plus | Regrossed Capital Gains | 508.0 |  |
| Equals C. | Other Income / Capital Gains | 1,381.5 |  |
| D. | Total Income and Gains | 14,606.0 | (A.+B. + C) |
|  | Losses | 251.6 |  |
| Plus | Management Expenses | 321.6 |  |
| Plus | Excess Capital Allowances | 15.1 |  |
| Plus | Charges | 580.8 |  |
| Plus | Group Relief | 622.5 |  |
| Equals E. | Total Deductions | 1,640.6 |  |
| F. | Net Income and gains charged to tax Of which; | 12,965.5 | (D.-E.) |
|  | Income charged at low rate Other Income | $\begin{array}{r} 416.4 \\ 12,549.1 \end{array}$ |  |

$\qquad$

Table CTS3 (Contd.)
Corporation Tax for Accounting Periods Ended in 1997/98

| G. | Average Low Rate of Tax for First $£ 50,000$ of profits | 28.6\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| H. | Average Standard Rate of Tax | 36.5\% |
| I. | Corporation Tax | 4,703.7 |
| J. | Income Tax Payable Under Deduction | 20.9 |
| K. | Gross tax due (incl. surcharges) | 4,728.9 |
| Plus <br> Plus <br> Plus | Manufacturing Relief <br> Double Tax Relief <br> Other Tax Reliefs <br> Advance Corporation Tax (Total) | $\begin{array}{r} 2,513.0 \\ 69.5 \\ 104.1 \\ 198.1 \end{array}$ |
| Equals L. | Total Reliefs | 2,884.7 |
| M. | Tax less Reliefs | 1,868.9 |
| Plus Plus | Credit for fees withholding tax Income Tax Credit <br> Investment Income Credits | $\begin{aligned} & 41.7 \\ & 32.0 \\ & 17.5 \end{aligned}$ |
| Equals N . | Total Credits | 91.2 |
| 0. | Net Tax payable Of which; Positive payments Repayments | $\begin{aligned} 1,777.7 & \text { (M. }-0 .) \\ 1,813.1 & \\ -35.4 & \end{aligned}$ |
| P. | Current ACT | 125.3 |
| Q. | Overall Tax (including ACT, WHT and IT) Of which; <br> Positive payments Repayments | $\begin{array}{r} 1,976.8 \\ 2,012.2 \\ -35.4 \end{array}$ |

## Capital Gains Tax

- Table CGT1 Exchequer receipt and net receipt
- Table CGT2 Capital Gains Tax assessments

Capital Gains Tax was introduced in the Capital Gains Tax Act of 1975.
Capital gains tax is chargeable on the gains arising on the disposal of assets other than that part of a gain which arose in the period prior to 6 April, 1974. Capital gains tax is also chargeable on the transfer of assets abroad in certain circumstances. Any form of property (other than Irish currency) including an interest in property (as, for example, a lease) is an asset for capital gains tax purposes.

The charge arises to a chargeable person when the asset is disposed of. The tax is charged by reference to a year of assessment, that is, the year ending on 5 April. Self Assessment for capital gains tax for both individuals and companies was introduced with effect from the year of assessment 1990-91.

The rates of tax have varied since the introduction of the tax. For the year 1998-99 a rate of tax of $20 \%$ applies to the great majority of disposals and which applies irrespective of the length of period of ownership of the asset. This includes land sold to Housing Authorities or land on which planning permission has been granted for residential development. The disposal of such land after 5/4/2002 will be subject to a rate of $60 \%$. The disposal of all other development land in the period to 5/4/2002 will be subject to a rate of $40 \%$.

Chargeable gains of companies other than those arising from the disposal of development land are, in general, charged to corporation tax and not capital gains tax. These chargeable gains will, in effect, be taxed at the equivalent of the rate of capital gains tax - see above.

Various exemptions and reliefs from capital gains tax are provided. Details of these and a more detailed outline of this tax are to be found in "Leaflet No. 3", an explanatory leaflet which is available from the Office of the Revenue Commissioners, Direct Taxes Policy, Legislation \& Statistics Division, Dublin Castle, Dublin 2.

## Table CGT1

## Capital Gains Tax

Exchequer receipt and net receipt

|  | Exchequer Receipt <br> $£$ | Net Receipt <br> $\mathbf{£}$ |
| :---: | ---: | ---: |
|  |  |  |
|  |  |  |
| 1993 | $27,591,000$ | $27,444,368$ |
| 1994 | $46,935,000$ | $47,162,388$ |
| 1995 | $44,541,000$ | $48,471,256$ |
| 1996 | $83,492,000$ | $83,73,258$ |
| 1997 | $132,575,000$ | $132,377,215$ |
| $\mathbf{1 9 9 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 9 3 , 1 4 5 , 0 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 9 3 , 0 8 1 , 8 9 6}$ |



## TABLE CGT2

## Capital Gains Tax Assessments

The following table contains figures relating to capital gains tax assessments raised for the years of assessment ending between 5 April, 1992 and 5 April, 1998. In previous years, the figures in this table related generally to assessments raised in individual calendar years, irrespective of when the transactions took place or of the years for which the tax became due. The figures now included in the table for the numbers of assessments and the amounts of tax are attributed directly to the years for which the liability to tax arose.

| Year | No. of Assessments | Net Tax Payable |
| :--- | ---: | ---: |
|  |  | £ million |
| $1992-93$ | 3,689 | 23.0 |
| $1993-94$ | 5,134 | 31.1 |
| $1994-95$ | 4,722 | 77.1 |
| $1995-96$ | 6,223 | 79.7 |
| $1996-97$ | 7,578 | 129.9 |
| $1997-98$ | 12,750 | 173.5 |

The significant increases in net tax payable for 1994-95, 1996-97 and 1997-98 are partially attributable to assessments raised in a number of individually large settlements.

## Note

The figures in the above table are subject to adjustments in respect of discharges and repayments still to be made.
The numbers of assessments for each year are likely to increase over time as tax returns are received and processed. This applies especially to the most recent year shown in the table.

## Value Added Tax

- Table VAT1. Budget estimate, exchequer receipt and net receipt
- Table VAT2. Analysis of Net Receipts by Tax Rates
- Table VAT3. Number of registrations
- Table VAT4. Registrations by trade sector

VAT is a tax on supplies and importation of most goods and services. Supplies are taxed at all stages of production and distribution. Persons supplying taxable goods or services within the State in the course or furtherance of business are required to register and account for tax if their turnover is in excess of certain limits. Persons whose turnover does not exceed the appropriate limit may register or not, as they choose.

With the formation of the Single Market, liability for VAT also arises for traders and non-taxable entities (e.g. local authorities) in relation to goods acquired in other Member States. In practice, no VAT is payable in the Member State of purchase, but a liability to Irish VAT arises when the goods are brought into the State.

Goods imported from outside the EU are liable to tax on importation at the rate applying to the supply of the same goods within the State. Registered persons who satisfy certain conditions may defer payment of tax at importation to the 15th day of the month following importation.

Registered persons are liable for tax on all taxable goods and services supplied by them within the State. In the case of transactions with other registered persons, invoices showing the tax separately must be issued. Cumulative taxation is avoided by allowing registered persons to deduct the tax borne or payable on their purchases and imports from the tax payable on their supplies. Deduction is allowed in respect of all purchases (including acquisitions from other Member States) and imports, for the purposes of a taxable business, with a few exceptions, mainly motor cars, petrol, meals and entertainment. Export sales are zero rated.

Certain traders who are primarily engaged in making supplies of goods to VAT-registered persons in other Member States or exporting goods to non-EU countries can avail of a facility whereby most supplies (including intraCommunity acquisitions and imports) made to them can be zero rated.

The taxable period for VAT is two calendar months. Returns for each two-month period are due between the 10th and 19th of the month following the taxable period. The rates of VAT at the beginning of 1998 were zero, 12.5 per cent and 21 per cent, with a rate of 3.3 per cent applied to livestock, live greyhounds and to the hire of horses. The 3.3 per cent rate was increased to 3.6 per cent with effect from 1 March,1998.

The rates of VAT which have applied from the introduction of the tax to the end of 1998 are as follows:-

| Date | $\begin{gathered} \text { Zero } \\ \% \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Special } \\ \% \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Low } \\ \% \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \hline \text { Standard } \\ \% \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { High } \\ \% \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1.11.72 | 0 | 11.11 (a) | 5.26 | 16.37 | 30.26 |
| 3.9.73 | 0 | 11.11 (a) | 6.75 | 19.5 | 36.75 |
| 1.3.'76 | 0 | - | 10 | 20 | 35840 (b) |
| 1.3.'79 | 0 | - | 10 | 20 | - |
| 1.5.80 | 0 | - | 10 | 25 | - |
| 1.9.'81 | 0 | - | 15 | 25 | - |
| 1.5.'82 | 0 | - | 18 | 30 | - |
| 1.3.'83 | 0 | - | 23 | 35 | - |
| 1.5'83 | 0 | 5,18 (d) | 23 | 35 | - |
| 1.5.84 | 0 | 5, 8, 18 (d) | 23 | 35 | - |
| 1.3.85 | 0 | 2.2 (c) | 10 (d) | 23 (e) | - |
| 1.3.'86 | 0 | 2.4 (c) | 10 | 25 | - |
| 1.5.'87 | 0 | 1.7 (c) | 10 | 25 | - |
| 1.3.'88 | 0 | 1.4 (c), 5 (f) | 10 | 25 | - |
| 1.3.89 | 0 | 2 (c), 5 (f) | 10 | 25 | - |
| 1.3.'90 | 0 | 2.3 (c) | 10 | 23 | - |
| 1.3.'91 | 0 | 2.3 | 10 \& 12.5 (g) | 21 | - |
| 1.3.'92 | 0 | 2.7 | 10, 12.5 \& 16 ( h ) | 21 | - |
| 1.3.'93 | 0 | 2.5 | 12.5 (i) | 21 | - |
| 1.3.'94 | 0 | 2.5 | 12.5 | 21 | - |
| 1.3.'95 | 0 | 2.5 | 12.5 | 21 | - |
| 1.3.'96 | 0 | 2.8 | 12.5 | 21 | - |
| 1.3.'97 | 0 | 3.3 | 12.5 | 21 | - |
| 1.3.'98 | 0 | 3.6 | 12.5 | 21 | - |

(a) The rate of 11.11 per cent applied only to dances: they were liable at the low rate from 1.3.76 to 28.2.85 and at the standard rate thereafter.
(b) Goods previously liable at the high rates have been liable at the low or standard rates since 1.3.79. This reduction in VAT charges was effected in conjunction with an increase in excise duty.
(c) These rates applied to livestock only. Prior to the introduction of the 2.2 per cent rate, the 23 per cent rate had applied to livestock but only on part of the consideration for supplies; this had resulted in an effective rate of 2.0 per cent.
(d) The 10 per cent rate introduced in 1985 applied almost entirely to goods and services previously liable at the 5,8 and 18 per cent rates.
(e) The standard rate of 23 per cent introduced in 1985 applied to almost all goods and services previously liable at the 23 and 35 per cent rates.
(f) The 5 per cent rate applied to electricity only. This rate was increased to 10 per cent from 1 March, 1990.
(g) The 12.5 per cent rate introduced in 1991 applied to electricity and telecommunication services and certain other goods and services previously liable at the 10 per cent rate.
(h) The 16 per cent rate introduced in 1992 applied to telecommunications, adult clothing and footwear and certain goods and services previously liable at the 12.5 per cent rate.
(i) The 10 per cent and the 16 per cent rates were abolished on 1 March,1993. However, in the case of sales of domestic dwellings, lettings of holiday accommodation and short-term hiring of cars, the 10 per rate continued to apply, where a fixed charge agreement or contract had been entered into before 25 February, 1993.

Table VAT1.


Notes:

1. The above receipt figures include arrears of turnover and wholesale taxes.
2. The figure of $£ 4,267.0$ million includes an amount of $£ 26.0$ million due in respect of imports in December, 1997, payment of which was received in January, 1998, and excludes an amount of $£ 28.8$ million due in respect of imports in December, 1998 payment of which was deferred until January, 1999.

## Table VAT2.

Analysis of Net Receipts by VAT Rates

| Rate of <br> VAT | Payable <br> on Sales | Paid at <br> Importation | Total | Deductible | Net Paid <br> (adjusted) |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $£ m$ | $£ m$ | $£ m$ | $\mathbf{£ m}$ | $\mathbf{£ m}$ |
| Flat Rate | 11 | - | 11 | 109 | -98 |
| Low | 2,274 | 44 | 2,319 | 672 | 1,646 |
| Standard | 8,992 | 510 | 9,501 | 6,783 | 2,718 |
| TOTALS | $\mathbf{1 1 , 2 7 7}$ | $\mathbf{5 5 4}$ |  |  |  |
| Note: |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{4 , 5 6 4}$ |

The figures shown above are estimates derived from Trading Details supplied by VAT registered Traders.

## Table VAT3.

Number of registrations

| Registrations effective on 31.12.97 | 146,180* |
| :---: | :---: |
| New registrations in 1998 | 24,704 |
|  | 170,884 |
| Registrations cancelled in 1998 | 8,282 |
| Registrations effective on 31.12.98 | 162,602 |

*The number of registrations effective at this date has been revised downwards to reflect the exclusion of 4,762 cases who were found to be inactive after the publication of the previous figures in the 1997 report.

## Table VAT4.

This table has been redesigned to reflect trade classifications of traders which are based on the descriptions of economic activities contained in the General Industrial Classification of Economic Activities within the European communities known as NACE. This classification is subject to an ongoing process of update and revision to reflect changes in economic activities and provides a more reliable basis for sector analysis than the system based solely on trade classification at the time of registration which was used previously.

## Registrations by Trade Sector

| Accommodation (including Camping, Holiday Homes, Hotels, Guest Houses) ... ... ... ... ... | 1,899 | 2,137 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Catering (including Canteens, Contract Caterers, Restaurants) ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 3,767 | 4,203 |
| Publicans | 6,435 | 6,815 |
| Other Entertainment (including Amusement Arcades, Ballrooms, Betting Premises, Cinemas, Night Clubs, Performers, Radio + TV Services) | 1,132 | 1,223 |
| Construction (including Builders, Civil Engineering + Related Trades)... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 22,061 | 26,675 |
| Energy Industry \& Water Supply | 234 | 238 |
| Communications | 222 | 262 |
| Financial Services (including Banking, Credit Unions, Insurance) | 751 | 835 |
| Finance Agents (including Actuaries, Assessors, Brokers, Loss Adjustors, Accountants, Auctioneers, Developers, Estate Agents) | 5,934 | 6,769 |
| Other Professionals (including Advertising, Architects, Barristers, Solicitors, Legal Agents, Press) | 16,948 | 19,975 |
| Other Agents (including Building Materials, Clothing, Food, Furniture) ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 1,424 | 1,550 |
| Agriculture ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 7,015 | 7,614 |
| Fishing ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 658 | 698 |
| Forestry ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 446 | 491 |
| Food Manufacturing | 1,982 | 2,035 |
| Drinks \& Tobacco Manufacturing | 138 | 150 |
| Clothing Manufacturing | 702 | 734 |
| Footwear Manufacturing | 36 | 39 |
| Textile + Leather Industry ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 480 | 500 |
| Engineering Manufacturing (including Chemical, Electrical Components, Metal) ... ... ... ... | 7,259 | 7,843 |
| Furniture Manufacturing ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 1,510 | 1,644 |
| Other Manufacturing (including Books, Printing, Timber Processing) ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 3,520 | 3,801 |
| Transport Services ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 6,041 | 6,723 |
| Repairs of Vehicles ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 3,799 | 3,983 |
| Repairs of Other Goods ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 1,312 | 1,405 |
| Wholesale Distribution | 9,194 | 9,869 |
| Chemists + Pharmacies | 1,255 | 1,295 |
| Electrical Goods Retailers | 2,340 | 2,473 |
| Fuel Retailers (including Filling Stations) ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 2,625 | 2,781 |
| Household Fittings Retailers | 352 | 392 |
| Motor Vehicle Sales ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 2,126 | 2,279 |
| Off Licences ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 279 | 295 |
| Other Retailers... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 14,606 | 15,056 |
| Other Services ... | 12,622 | 14,560 |
| Miscellaneous ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... . | 5,076 | 5,260 |
| Total... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 146,180 | 162,602 |

## Sheriff and Solicitor Enforcement

- Table ENF1 Certificates Issued To Sheriffs In 1998
- Table ENF2 Particulars Of Some Certificates Issued To Sheriffs
- Table ENF3 Details Of Total Judgements Registered
- Table ENF4 Nature Of Business Or Occupation Where Judgements Registered
- Table ENF5 Details Of Some Judgements Registered


## ENFORCEMENT BY SHERIFFS

(Notes on Tables ENF1 and ENF2)

1. The greater part of enforcement activity consists of the issue of certificates to Sheriffs under Section 962 of the Taxes Consolidation Act, 1997. In the course of 1998, 52,277 such certificates with a face value of $£ 225,128,000$ were issued.
2. More than one certificate may issue in respect of the same person for different taxes due, or for amounts of tax due for different periods.
3. The face value of the certificates of necessity reflects a high degree of estimation, since the taxpayers have failed to respond to earlier demands for correct returns and payments.
4. During 1998, the real liability as distinct from the estimated liability was satisfied in $76 \%$ of cases where Sheriff enforcement was completed.
5. The total value of payments made directly to Sheriffs in 1998 was $£ 54 \mathrm{~m}$.

## JUDGEMENTS REGISTERED BY THE COLLECTOR-GENERAL

## (Notes on Tables ENF3, ENF4 and ENF5)

1. In the course of 1998, the number of judgements registered by the Collector-General in respect of tax and interest was 466.
2. The number of cases referred for enforcement by court proceedings in 1998 was 3,588 . Judgements are not obtained in all cases where proceedings are taken, as payment can be made before judgement stage is reached. Similarly, not all judgements are registered. Payment can be made after judgement is obtained, in which case registration of that judgement is not then effected.
3. Conclusions should not be drawn from the breakdown of the figures under the various businesses and occupations, as judgements registered are not representative of the total number of cases subject to enforcement action ( 52,277 enforcement certificates were issued to the Sheriffs in 1998.)
4. The total value of all judgements registered in 1998 was $£ 9,333,308$.
5. The total amount collected as a result of Solicitor enforcement in 1998 was $£ 14.7 \mathrm{~m}$.

## Table ENF1

Certificates Issued To Sheriffs in 1998

| Tax Type | No. | Value $\mathbf{£ 0 0 0}$ |
| :--- | ---: | :---: |
| Value Added Tax. | 23,890 |  |
| Income Tax. | 18,878 | 89,155 |
| PAYE/PRSI. | 7,424 | 60,796 |
| Corporation Tax. | 1,972 | 59,872 |
| Capital Gains Tax. | 113 | $13, \mathbf{3 2 7}$ |
| Totals | $\mathbf{5 2 , 2 7 7}$ | 1,978 |
|  |  | $\mathbf{2 2 5 , 1 2 8}$ |

## Table ENF2

Particulars Of Some Certificates Issued To Sheriffs.

| Nature of Business or Occupation |  | Tax |
| :--- | ---: | :---: |
| Plant Hire | 175,000 | Value Added Tax |
| Wholesaler | 169,930 |  |
| Engineering | 93,740 |  |
| Tyre Services | 39,970 |  |
| Car Sales | 30,000 |  |
|  |  |  |
| Textile Manufacturing | 178,213 |  |
| Car Transport | 130,420 |  |
| Film Production | 108,886 |  |
| Shipping | 70,140 |  |
| Publican | 33,215 |  |
|  |  |  |
| Entertainer | 167,663 |  |
| Builder | 120,229 |  |
| Farmer | 76,683 |  |
| Dentist | 60,028 |  |
| Restaurateur | 47,625 |  |
|  |  |  |
| Building Contractor | 215,712 |  |
| Assurance Co | 146,666 |  |
| Hotel | 112,400 |  |
| Security | 36,323 |  |
| Plant Hire | 33,900 |  |

## Table ENF3

Details Of Total Judgements Registered

| Range of Value $\mathbf{£}$ | Ltd. Co's | Individual | Total |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Less Than 2,000 | 10 |  |  |
| $2,000-5,000$ | 29 | 115 | 61 |
| $5,000-10,000$ | 16 | 94 | 144 |
| $10,000-20,000$ | 21 | 46 | 110 |
| $20,000-50,000$ | 8 | 34 | 67 |
| $50,000-100,000$ | 4 | 22 | 42 |
| $\mathbf{7 0 0 , 0 0 0}$ | 4 | 12 | 26 |
| Total | $\mathbf{9 2}$ | $\mathbf{3 7 4}$ | 16 |
|  |  |  | $\mathbf{4 6 6}$ |

## Table ENF4

Nature Of Business Or Occupation Where Judgements Registered

| Ltd. Companies | No. | Individuals | No. |
| :--- | ---: | :--- | ---: |
|  |  |  |  |
| General Contractor. | 14 | Professionals. | 80 |
| Service Companies. | 11 | Retailers. | 48 |
| Food Catering. | 10 | Haulage. | 36 |
| Haulage. | 10 | Farmer. | 28 |
| Manufacturing. | 10 | Building Industry. | 27 |
| Finance/Investment. | 6 | General Contractor. | 27 |
| General Wholesale. | 6 | General Tradesman. | 25 |
| Building Contractor. | 3 | Motor Trade. | 22 |
| Property Development. | 2 | Publican. | 17 |
| Printers. | 2 | Plant Hire. | 17 |
| Security. | 1 | General Services. | 14 |
| Motor Trade. | 1 | Manufacturing. | 13 |
| Plant Hire. | 1 | Hairdressing. | 10 |
| Holiday/Leisure Centres. | 7 | Other. | 4 |
| Other. | 92 |  | 6 |
| Total |  |  | 374 |

Table ENF5

Details Of Some Judgements Registered

| Nature Of Business Or Occupation | Amount $\mathbf{£}$ | Tax |
| :--- | ---: | ---: |
| Hardware Merchant | 443,820 | Income Tax. |
| Landlord | 333,008 |  |
| Painting Contractor | 124,670 |  |
| Company Director | 101,423 |  |
| Retailer | 394,826 | Value Added Tax. |
| Building Contractor | 80,000 |  |
| Farmer | 166,724 | Capital Gains Tax. |
|  |  |  |
| Timber Harvesting | 193,300 | PAYE/PRSI/VAT. |
| Auditors | 132,060 |  |
| Courier Co | 92,440 |  |
| Car Sales | 89,634 |  |
| Security | 94,303 | PAYE/PRSI/Income Tax. |
| Engineering | 65,197 |  |
| Amusement Arcade | 104,856 | VAT/Income Tax. |
| Publican | 89,956 |  |
| Newsagent/Stationer | 87,786 |  |
| Restaurateur | 73,826 |  |
|  |  |  |


[^0]:    * Capital Acquisitions Tax, Stamp Duties, Residential Property Tax

[^1]:    Note: The registrations shown are gross i.e. include those which are VRT exempt, also the breakdown of gross receipts into the various vehicle categories are approximate

[^2]:    * This amount does not include Receipts from Club Duty. See Table EX1.

[^3]:    - See notes following

[^4]:    - See notes following

[^5]:    A deduction equal to the amount of payment

[^6]:    - See notes following

[^7]:    - See notes following

[^8]:    See note about this table on page 67

